



The "Save America & Heal America" E-Book – Rev 4.0

Created by *Team Pro-America* for *Save And Heal America*,
<https://savehealamerica.com>

WARNING: We're In The Final Stretch Of The *Take-Over Of America*

The downfall & take-over of America is **100% by design!** This includes low wages, poor educations, poverty, dependency on the Government, mass increase in crimes & murders, the alienation of Blacks, mass immigration, etc.. *It's all by design!* Our standard of living is going to continue get worse!

All of this – and more – were needed to pull off **taking-over (conquering) America!** They knew taking down America *wasn't going to be easy*. But they NEEDED America if they were going to pull off their **global plan**.

Introducing – The Road To Taking Down America, A Strategy 60+ Years In The *Planning And Implementation!*

American's are in a critical spot and our taking action is required!
Are you ready to fight (not physically) for America and our rights
and our freedoms?

It's Time We Start Shutting Down Our **REAL** Enemies
(Revealed Here) Which *Isn't Fellow American's* And Start
Benefiting From What *America Offers!*

**Life Can Be So Much Better For All Of Us Once
We Get Out From Underneath The Corruption
And Evil Hinderling ALL Of Us!**

Why This eBook Is So Important:

How can you win a war or stand up against your enemies if you don't know who they are, what they're doing and why they're doing it?

It is really important that you know who our **real** enemies are, which I reveal here. I also explain WHY these evil people are purposely pitting American's against American's to cause a division in our country, along with revealing a whole lot more.

You're not hearing any of this in the mainstream media including on Conservative channels (I explain why), yet until we face our real enemies and understand why they're doing what they're doing we can't defeat them.

Instead, the media has us chasing our own tails and blaming the wrong people, all of which is a **diversion** to take our attention off of who the real enemies are and blaming the wrong people.

As you're going to learn, and I hope is locked in your brain forever, **our enemies know exactly what they're doing, and EVERYTHING is by design!** This will make a whole lot more sense once you've finished reading this.

Let's begin, starting with one of the most important solutions I present at the end of this ebook when I'm explaining how we take back our power and end this reign of corruption and evil in this country. Our best solution is illustrated in this image...



**The One Thing The
Government Fears...
Is The Day We All
Stand Together.**

**In 1776 America Won It's
Independence Only To Have *Corrupt
Politicians Today Selling Our
Independence* To Wealthy Globalist!**

**The Battle We're Facing Is...
Globalization Vs. America First**

This is an all hands on board moment! Learn more at...
TeamProAmerica.com/foundational/globalization/

**Team
Pro-America**
TeamProAmerica.com

Table Of Contents

[Click on menu item to jump to that page](#)

Introducing – The Road To Taking Down America, A Strategy 60+ Years In The <i>Planning And Implementation!</i>	1
Why This eBook Is So Important:	2
Table Of Contents	4
Introduction #1 – How I’m Distributing This And Why	8
Introduction #2 – Why I’m Writing This	8
Reading This Document	10
I Anticipate Democrats & Liberals Won’t Read This Because	14
Chapter 1: America The Beautiful And The Land Of Opportunity! But Also The Introduction To Greed & More Power	16
American’s As A Whole Strongly Support Equality For All!	17
Greed & Wanting More Power Has Influenced Many	20
Chapter 2: The Road To Taking A Strong, United Nation And Destroying It From Within	24
The Obama Era: The Attack On All Of Our Progress To Unite American’s!	24
The Manipulation Of A Nation To Gain More Wealth And Power	25
Chapter 3: The Movement Toward Globalization	27
What Is Globalization And The Globalization Agenda?	27
The 16 Year Plan To Destroy America...	33
But, Taking Over America Would Not Be Easy...	39
Chapter 4: Globalist Analyzed The Roadblocks To Achieve Their Objective	42
Putting In Place The Plan To Take Down America...	43
How To Change A Belief System...	44
First It's Understanding What Needs To Happen!	52
Chapter 5: Putting In Place The Pieces To Turn A Country With Citizens Who Loved The Country Into A Country Where Citizens Hate The Country	53
Introduction To Marxism	53
What Exactly Is Marxism?	54
How To Bring Marxism Into A Country To Divide It & Get The Citizens To Want To Change To Socialism...	58
It’s Been <i>Years</i> Of Marxism In America, Right Under Our Noses, To Tear Us Apart! 72	

It's Not Just Marxism The Globalist & Democrats Are Using. They're Also Following Saul Alinsky's 8 Levels Of Control!	75
How To Create A Social State By Saul Alinsky:	75
Chapter 6: Democrats Don't Care About Blacks, They Never Have. Instead They "Use" Them To Push Racism And Push Their Marxist Tactics	79
The Democrats Dark Past Attacking Blacks	79
Keeping Blacks "Dependent" Upon Democrats	80
Keeping Blacks Uneducated And Not Providing Them With Great Schooling Choices	82
The Democrats Taking Over The BLM Movement	84
The Facts About Blacks Tells A Completely Different Story To Further Prove BLM Is Just A Politically Motivated Organization!	87
Blacks Are Simply A Pawn In The Democrats Plans	91
Who Karl Marx Really Is...	93
Blacks Are Being Treated And Used As The Democrats "Useful Idiots" (Along With White Liberals) To Push Their Agenda	97
Chapter 7: Who Are These Globalist I Keep Talking About?	100
COVID Became The Globalist & The Left's Weapon To Stop The America First Agenda & Movement!	105
Chapter 8: Biden's Executive Orders (EO) To Fast Track The Globalization Agenda!	110
Biden Is Taking Over The Last 8 Years Of The 16-Year Plan	111
Chapter 9: The Democrats & The Globalists <i>Most Important & Effective Weapon</i>	114
Things The Media & Big Tech Are Censoring	121
References About The Media, CIA Involvement and Mind-Control:	124
Chapter 10: We Have To Address The 2020 Election And The Obvious Voter Fraud	125
No Mechanism or Laws to Rescind Electors	128
Additional Information About The 2020 Voter Fraud (Democrats do NOT want you to see any of this):	130
Chapter 11: It's 2021 And Look At What's Happening & Being Done	132
Chapter 12: Things Weren't Great For Everyone	138
The Slave Conversation	138
There Is One Group Of People Who Have Always Hated Blacks	140
America's Freedoms Vs. Communism	143

Chapter 13: We Can't Solve Problems If We Can't Be Honest About The <i>Root Of The Problem!</i>	145
Democrats Create Problems To Push Their Radical Policies	148
Blacks Are Paid Less, Have Less Opportunities, Are Oppressed, Etc.	152
Chapter 14: Pulling It All Together And What We Need To Do To SAVE America	157
American's Must Take Control And DEMAND Justice To Make Things RIGHT Because...	157
EVERYTHING Is By Design! And We're All Being "Played"!	160
The Following Are Our <i>REAL Enemies</i>...	161
Your Fellow American's Are NOT The Enemy, But The Left Wants You To Believe They Are...	162
American's Aren't Racist! We Want <i>Unity And Equality For ALL Regardless To Skin Color</i>...	163
Chapter 15: We Create An Organization To Unite Patriots To Create One Loud "Unified" Voice!	166
This Needs To Be An Organization Of Integrity!	170
Strategically Having Satellite Offices In States and Key Cities	171
Other Organizations We Support & Recommend:	173
After Stopping The Radical Left & Saving America, Next...	174
How Could We Help Other Americans And Help Rebuild America?	175
Chapter 16: Fighting Back Against The Left's Marxist Tactics!	177
The Left <i>Does Not Want</i> To Have A Conversation	177
Here's A Few Ways How We'll Fight Back	179
How Relatively Small Groups Of People Are Able To Create <i>So Much Change</i>	179
Protests.	181
Pressure Campaigns.	181
Get Involved At The City Level and State Level To Take Back The Power	185
Chapter 17: Taking Back Our Country	188
How To Take Back Our Country...	189
Dealing With The Corrupt People	190
We Must Have Secure Elections & Laws To Make Sure There's Not Fraud Or Cheating	192

We Will Not And Shouldn't Forget Those Who Supported The Anti-America Movement Of The Left To Help The Left Tear Apart & Try To Destroy America From Within...	193
Chapter 18: My Final Thoughts & Points...	195
What else do we need to do?	198
References	203
News Options	205
Other Video's and Articles Which Support The Content and Theme Of This eBook:	210
How Well Do You Know Your Rights Under The Constitution?	211
Why I Didn't Publish A Book And Am Sending This Out FREE	212
I'm Not Looking For Or Interested In Any Publicity.	214
Share This e-Book Far And Wide	215
URL's Important To This Movement	215
Where To See Team Pro-America	216
Where To See Save And Heal America	Error! Bookmark not defined.

Copyright © 2021 by Save And Heal America.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed, or transmitted in any form or by any means, including photocopying, recording, or other electronic or mechanical methods, without the prior written permission of the publisher, except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical reviews and certain other noncommercial uses permitted by copyright law. For permission requests, email to the publisher at the address below.

Save And Heal America

info@savehealamerica.com

<https://savehealamerica.com>

An advantage to doing this as an ebook is we can continue to update it and add even more information to it. You'll notice at the very top of the page it says... **The "Save America & Heal America" E-Book – Rev 3**. This shows this version is Revision 3. To make sure you're reading the most current version go to this URL to see what the most current revision is:

<https://teamproamerica.com/save-america-and-heal-america-e-book/>

Introduction #1 – How I’m Distributing This And Why

When I initially wrote this it was to be an article at the website. But days before I would've published it something happened where a warning was on the website TeamProAmerica.com saying it's dangerous. It's NOT and I've worked with my hosting provider to make sure it's not, but Google keeps the warning there. (I don't get this warning when going to the website from my smartphone.)

Since this happened I made the decision to turn this into a "Save America, Heal America ebook" to be distributed by email and downloading it from the website. **The good news to this is because it's now going to be an ebook I am able to share a lot more information.**

This actually shows yet once again that behind adversity is opportunity because as an ebook I've been able to **add significantly more information to better explain** what's happening in America, who the real enemies are, why they're doing what they're doing, how to stop this attack on America and how to heal! As an ebook I've been able to add a lot more information, more chapters to cover more topics and provide a deeper explanation.

Introduction #2 – Why I’m Writing This

I never thought I'd write anything like this. It's sad that I feel the need to. But I'm old enough to remember a much different America. An America certain people want us to forget.

The America I remember was a time of love, of great patronage for America, of strong family values, of a strong Christian movement, of feeling safe in our country, of helping your neighbor (I still do), of people making good wages and there only needing to be 1 parent who needed to work to support the family.

I don't know this America I'm living in today with all of this racism crap being shoved down our throats, of men able to say they're a woman and then being able to go into a woman's bathroom or locker room, and what do you mean there's more than 2 sexes?

On what planet do young children get to decide they're the opposite sex (thanks to all of the propaganda about transgenders and normalizing it) and start having sex change therapy *without a parent's consent*?

Why are people so disrespectful to our Flag, to our National Anthem, to our history and statutes of people from our history? Or, how can it be allowed that people who love America and are considered patriots we have the Biden Admin calling "Extremist" or "Domestic Terrorist"?

How did we as a country go from everyone loving America to so many people hating it? What happened to love of country? Why are people trying to push a racist, anti-America curriculum called Critical Race Theory on our children?

Sadly, or thankfully, depending on how you look at it, **I do understand what's happened and why America has fallen to the low levels that it has. I'm aware of the evil that's plagued this country. I know what the root to the problem is. I know who's doing all of this and why they're doing it.** I'll share all of this in this document.

As I share what I'm going to be sharing I know that I'm going to be stepping on some people's toes. It's not intentional and it's certainly not my desire to offend anybody. However this story needs to be told because **people need to understand who the real enemies are and how they've been able to take control over America like they have.** This is a real story, an honest story and it's also a story of survival... *The survival of America*. Many don't even realize we're fighting for America's survival, but you will once you're done reading this.

So buckle up, grab yourself a drink be it coffee, tea, ice water or an ice cold soda and get ready for some serious truth bombs. Again, this is not meant to offend anyone but you need to know the truth even if it does step on your toes because it's going to take all of us collectively to save America. **No one person can do it alone no matter what role they play including President.** We all need to work together. More about this later on into the document.

We patriotic American's have ignored the changes to America. Or worse, we watched these changes and did nothing about it and just let it happen.

Now we're in the final stages of the take-over of America and time is everything. There is no time left to think about what's going on. **It's now a time of action.** This is an "all hands on board" moment.

I cover a lot in this document. Here's some of what I'm going to discuss...

- How life use to be so much better
- How evil people put together a plan over 60 years ago to take-over America.
- How tearing down America including hindering our income ability, reducing our spendable income, creating more poverty, keeping us uneducated, and numerous other things were all by design!
- How corrupt politicians supported this plan and allowed America to fall like it has and allowed policies to be put in place that would affect us all economically.
- You'll learn who these evil people are and how much power they have... it's not going to be easy taking them down! But collectively we can do it.
- Most importantly you'll learn how to get our country back. It's going to take a collective effort!

Just **absolutely make sure you finish this whole document** because I have a lot of very **key information on the back end of it**, and I know that if I'm going to offend people or step on toes it'll likely be on the front end of this document. You need to read the whole

thing because it's going to take the whole document to put it all into perspective and explain it all, and I'm trying hard to write this in a specific order so it all makes sense and flows.

The problem is some things are foundational to other things I share so I have to explain the foundational information before explaining the next piece. And in this timeline of the take-down of America, there are a lot of pieces to it.

If you're old enough to remember, what always made America great is **we all always put America first**. While there have been parts of America that have been late to coming around, the majority of America *never looked at skin color*. We looked at each other as Americans. Being an American is what held us all together. But this was yet another thing they needed to tear apart. I discuss this in this document.

I love America and I love my fellow American's. I admit there are some I could do without spending any time with, but not because of their skin color but because they're a jerk, disrespectful, mouthy and/or rude. I don't care what skin color you are, act like this and not many will want to be around you.

All I've ever cared about is a person character and their heart. I have very close Black friends who I care more about than numerous White people. I have Latino friends I'm closer with than numerous White people. I have White friends who I care more about than some Blacks and Latino's.

What I hope you understand and got from that is **skin color means nothing to me**. This is true for *most* Americans! It's the evil people who made it all about skin color. What matters to me is you do me right and I'll do you right, and I'll happily be the first to put his hand out to shake yours.

I believe in the red blood of America... that we all bleed red. It doesn't matter what your skin color is, we all bleed red.

And if all this isn't enough, **we're all children of God**.

This is my life and how I've always looked at it and looked at people. We're all equal. We're all Red Blooded American's. We're all God's children. THIS is what we need to get back to!

What do you say, shall we get this show on the road and start this journey?

I've actually already started, but let's continue on.

Reading This Document

There is so much information out there, there's nothing I'm sharing here you can't find from doing some research. Absolutely make sure you do the research! I want you to do research.

The Liberal Media have “programmed” their viewers not to research and to never believe anything coming from the Conservative news which is like telling people to only believe the abusive husband and don’t listen to the abused wife at all.

If you’re a liberal you’ve got to break free of this strangle hold to only believe the Liberal media. You must hear both sides of the conversation or you’ll continue to be “controlled” and “brainwashed” by the Liberal media. I talk about the role the Liberal media is playing in this take over of America and how they are so effective in “programming” people. I also explain how they’re so effective by sharing some of the techniques they use to control their viewers perception to reality.

Something else I want you to consider. History has shown us that those who:

- censor information,
- burn books they don’t agree with (like YouTube deleting videos that don’t support a specific narrative, and Facebook and Twitter removing posts and cancelling people who share another view point which contradicts the narrative they support),
- who control the information we’re allowed to see...

... are the evil, corrupt people. It’s always, 100% of the time, the corrupt and evil people who do these things.

Honest and righteous people never do this because they’re not afraid of the truth and push for the truth. Censoring and deleting information so we can’t see opposing views is all about hiding the truth and trying to create a new, but not real truth. It’s about trying to control people’s “perception” to truth and it’s always the evil corrupt people like Hitler who do this. Always!

Some of the information in this document like the explanation of our belief system came from my studies in Personal Development.

Throughout this document I have numerous links for you to get more information on the topic at hand. Some of the links are simply to backup what I’m saying along with give you a link to dig deeper on that topic. Some links are solely to allow you dig deeper on that topic.

It isn’t my intention or desire to write a book. I just want you to understand what’s going on so we can all collectively come together and fix the major, time-sensitive problem we’re all facing.

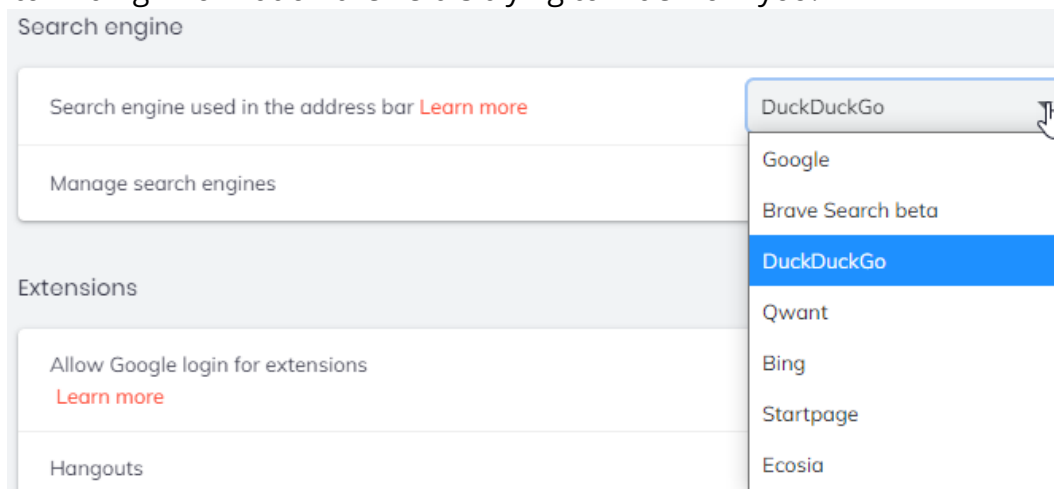
The problem is, what I’m sharing may not be enough information for you because maybe the topic I’m discussing is new information to you, or maybe you’ve heard conflicting information from the media. If either is the case it would be expected that you’d want to dig into the topic further to get more information and confirm what I’m sharing as factual.

Remember, “the truth will set you free”.

Unfortunately there is a large group of very evil anti-America people who **don't want you to see the truth**. They instead want to control what you know and your belief system so they tell stories designed to sway our perceptions to events and life.

If you want to do your own research here's what you need to do and know:

- Google is censoring or purging out information that contradicts the narrative the Left is pushing on topics. This means you won't find these articles or videos from a search using Google Chrome. This stops you from easily finding information that contradicts the Narrative.
 - This also is by design to influence you by only showing pages that support the Left's narrative.
- YouTube has removed hundreds of thousands of informative videos because they addressed a "protected" topic and they don't want opposing views to the Left's narrative available. This is just like the book burning of Germany to control what information people had access to. For example, they are deleting any videos proving the Voter Fraud in the 2020 election or any videos that prove BLM and ANTIFA were involved in the Jan 6 DC Riot.
 - This is why I use rumble.com or bitchute.com to do research for videos.
- Use the Brave browser and use DuckDuckGo as your search engine. This is your best option to finding information the Left is trying to hide from you.



- If you don't find enough information then try the Bing search engine.
- When researching you want to hear both sides, and then you want to see which side presents the actual FACTS. Often this is seeing the whole video of the event and not the carefully selected section of the video designed to push a narrative and hide conflicting facts.
- Often the Liberal media will write stories with very little proof or facts to back it up. Consciously look for facts and be careful not to allow opinions to be considered a fact.
- As you do more and more research you'll start learning the writing styles of people who are writing "opinion" pieces or "misinformation" pieces versus pieces presenting facts and the truth.

The links in this document are there to backup what I'm sharing and to give you a quick click to more information. You do not need to stop there. Continue doing research on the topics you've read here that interest you.

That's how I started... by researching topics of interest. Then from there that research presented pieces of information which I also researched. I just followed the information I found and continued to dig deeper and deeper. The advantage I had was I started down this road aggressively back in 2008 before YouTube and other big tech companies started digitally deleting our history and informational videos in order to hide the truth from us all.

Information control and censoring information is a typical Communist tactic so citizens of that Communist country only have access to information which supports the narrative of the government. It's what all Communist nations have done and America is following this path by order of the Globalist, Left and Democrats.

In the end I concluded there are a lot of very, very evil people in this world. Some of the things I read I just could not accept as "true" because it was just too far outside of my ability to accept it as true. Or it was just too evil for me to believe people would do that!

I'm not saying these things are not true. I'm just saying I'm personally having a really hard time accepting it as true. There are many others who do believe it as true. Maybe that's because they found the proof I haven't found yet. Regardless, there are some topics that are way out there and are too hard for me to accept them as truth, I need more proof.

I didn't allow my not accepting a few things as not true to stop me from continuing my research. **What I'm sharing here are things I 100% believe as true!** But it's up to you to draw your own conclusions. Just keep in mind I've been aggressively researching since 2008, for the past 13 years now.

Also, it's been revealed that there are people on the Left who are intentionally spreading fake information which is really crazy information which unfortunately some on the Right have started spreading. For example, this includes stories about top Democrats having already been arrested and are either in Gitmo or have already been executed and now they have a double representing them. These are fake stories designed to create doubt in other stories we hear which may be a story new to you. Just be aware of this.

All I'm doing is asking you to research, to seek the truth, which is the opposite of what the Left wants you to do. They don't want you to research but instead to take what they say through their *controlled* news medias as the gospel truth. The media is to be your god and they are to be believed, per the Left. This in itself should be a huge red flag.

There is so much more to the many topics I present here and each topic goes far deeper than what I'm sharing here. Use the links to dig deeper in the topics and continue to do additional research.

In the end I believe you'll come to the main end conclusion that I have which is very clear once you read this document.

I Anticipate Democrats & Liberals Won't Read This Because...

You need to have an open mind! This starts by realizing what you've been told by the Liberal Media is one big lie motivated by pushing the Globalization agenda and helping the Left push their Marxist messaging (I show this many times throughout this document). We address the Liberal media, who owns them, why they're doing what they're doing, how they do it and more in this document.

Unfortunately I anticipate many Democrats & Liberals won't read this document because **they don't want to know the truth, and they don't want their beliefs shattered.**

It's human nature to protect your beliefs even if you know there's a possibility they may be based upon fake/false information. It's easier to just continue believing what you believe than to admit you may be wrong.

Plus, if your peer group also believe false things there's the fear of being alienated from your peer groups to including being gaslighted if you question or challenge these beliefs. So what happens instead is rather than seeking the truth people are "manipulated" into submission of false facts and untrue beliefs.

This method of "manipulation" to force people to believe a certain way is actually a strategy of the Left. Peer pressure is the absolute hardest thing humans deal with and the Left knows it so they use peer pressure and alienation strategies to force submission to specific beliefs.

“Either believe our lies or be attacked by the Left, get cancelled, have peers attacking you and lose your friends. It's a simple choice... believe our lies or lose all of your friends while also being ridiculed and cancelled.”

I once heard a gay man state, "In today's highly political environment it's easier to come out as a Gay than to come out as a Conservative." He stated how all of his friends in his peer group chastised him trying to convince him he was wrong by pushing the consistent Left talking points at him, and they absolutely refused to hear his side of the conversation.

Plus, every country has their weak-minded people who are followers and just go along with the crowd. Marxist love these people because they're so easy to manipulate and control. They don't do any research and they believe everything told them by the leaders of their group. They just want to be part of the "in group" and accepted so they take on the beliefs of those in that group without any confirmation of whether the information they're taking on as true really is true. It's estimated this is 30% of the citizens of every country.

We've all witnessed this where "followers" simply take on the beliefs of the group they want to be part of or people they admire.

It's pretty well known that Liberals don't want to have a conversation. They just expect people to accept their views without question. They've been "programmed" to not be open minded and to trust their lives to their Liberal Left media gods along with their peer groups.

I discuss this in more detail in this document. If you're a Liberal I hope you can overcome the brainwashing and have an open mind so we can save America and heal America which is what I'm after along with saving America from this dark road it's on which will only benefit the elite and those in government!

Plus, I'm hoping that once you see who the real enemies are and how they're manipulating people's beliefs and why they're doing this you'll realize you've been lied to and "played" for years to help them push their strategy to take over America.

I'm not trying to convert you to being a Conservative at all. **I want you to be an American!** All I want to do is show you what's going on, why it's happening, how long it's been planned, how long the evil people have been putting this into action and much more so we can all unite as American's to save America and stop the enslavement of all American's...

Chapter 1: America The Beautiful And The Land Of Opportunity! But Also The Introduction To Greed & More Power.

There are so many amazing things about America, things no other country has like our freedoms and our liberties. America is a unique country and is the envy of the world. There is no other place like America.

When you really understand what America offers which no other country does you start to understand why citizens of other countries literally dream of coming to America and being an American citizen.

America has a very rich history, but it didn't come without its challenges and problems. We made mistakes but we learned from them and grew.

All we can do is learn from our history so we don't repeat the mistakes we made and to continue capitalizing on the good decisions we made. This is in fact how we should all live our lives... learn from our mistakes so we don't make the same mistakes again and keep doing those things that create a positive impact in our lives.

As a country, of course we've had our problems. But we have a choice on how we look at the mistakes of our past...

- Do we learn from them so we don't make them again?
- Do we put all of our focus on the mistakes and ignore our growth from them?
- Do we just bitch and complain about the mistakes of our past so we can play a victim role and completely blow off the changes we made because of the mistakes we made?
- Do we remember our mistakes so we don't make them again and then recognize the changes we've made as a country because of these mistakes?

Mistakes are a natural, common part of life. We all make them. But it's what we do when we make those mistakes that matter the most! Do you want to have your mistakes from 10, 20, 30 years ago constantly thrown in your face, mistakes you learned from and no longer make? Or do you want people to acknowledge and complement you for the changes you've made in your life?

Unfortunately, even sadly, there are those who want to keep throwing those mistakes in our face with no consideration to the growth we've had because of them and how we overcame those mistakes. They want to live in the past and just bitch, bitch, bitch and then play the victim role.

Or they want to only focus on our mistakes to try and tear us down, to criticize our mistakes as if they're still true today. It's like they just can't get out of the past because people keep pushing these past mistakes down their throats. But **this is also by design and a strategy to keep us fighting amongst ourselves and to divide us.**

The problem for the evil forces trying to tear America apart and pit groups of American's against other Americans is most American's believe in America and what being an American represents.

You see, what has held us together is **we put America and being an American at the highest priority.** For the high majority of American's race means absolutely nothing and being an American means everything. **It's the evil forces in America who are trying to make it about race to divide us for their self-serving reasons which I discuss in the document.**

We want all American's regardless to race, gender, religion, etc. to experience the many opportunities of *being an American*. But here again there are evil forces in our government and other organizations *purposely and intentionally stopping this from happening!*

What us American's want other American's to know is our government doesn't always support what we want. While there are politicians who are intentionally trying to split us apart, *we American's want unity and equality.* But regardless to what we American's want corrupt politicians push a different agenda as part of a master plan very few Americans support, or even realize is happening!

We've watched this happen over and over again... Polls show American's want one thing and the Politicians vote on a bill which does the opposite! This in itself must stop.

American's As A Whole Strongly Support Equality For All!

Through it all American's as a whole believe in and want equality for all. Yes, for ALL! The high majority of us really do not care about race, gender, religion or any of those other "classes" evil people use to split us apart. It's the corrupt politicians and organizations owned by Globalist who are pushing racism down our throats.

We as a nation have a kind heart which is constantly used against us, and because of our big hearts we all pretty consistently want:

- Equality for all,
- The end to racism,
- The end to police brutality,
- For us all to be united,
- For everyone to have the best schooling options,
- For everyone to be able to benefit from the many opportunities available in America.

Poll after poll shows America is the least racist country in the world. That's because, as a Christian nation, we strongly support equality for all.

I'm not saying there aren't still pockets of places in America where they're not having a problem with racism because there is, and it's both directions... Whites having a problem with Blacks, and Blacks having a problem with Whites.

Racism can go either direction! But tell that to a professional "race-baiter" and they'll call you a racist for even suggesting there can be racism against Whites. But when you look at the definition of Racism it doesn't say "just Blacks", it says "race" which can be Black, White, Asian, etc. The definition to racism is...

*prejudice, discrimination, or antagonism **directed against someone of a different race based on the belief that one's own race is superior.***

I've traveled to parts of America where Blacks despise Whites and believe they're superior to Whites, where they call Whites Crackers and other racially driven names.

People only want to address the minimal racism against Blacks and bury the minimal racism against other races like Whites which is getting even worse with the Left's attack against Whites. But if you listen to the media who support the Democrats narratives, you'd think America was terribly racist. We're NOT!

It's all strategy to support their Globalization agenda knowing the only way they will have any possible chance of conquering America is by tearing us apart and dividing the citizens against each other. They know the only way to conquer America is from the inside. I get into much more detail about this in another chapter.

The thing all of us American's must understand is we are not each other's enemy! Instead there's a much darker, evil force that's plagued America with purposeful intentions of pitting American's against American's by class, race, religion and any other class they can think of!

This is right out of the Marxist playbook.

This is what makes this document so important to all American's:

- It's going to reveal what's really happening in America
 - I do not get into everything going on in America. There's much more than what I'm sharing here. With the objective of keeping this document as short as I can while at the same time providing enough information to help you understand there are evil people (wolves dressed as sheep) who are trying to take America down and then show you what our futures will be if they succeed.
- It's going to reveal WHO the evil forces are that's trying to destroy America
- It's going to reveal WHY they're doing this
- It's going to reveal HOW they're doing it

- It's also going to show you how to fight back, and what we American's need to do to take our country back and build it even stronger. We're experiencing 1776 all over again but in 2021 and it's a completely different war we're fighting today.

By knowing all of this and then realizing our fellow American's aren't the problem we can unite together and end this reign of terror the evil forces have forced upon us. It's time American's started acting like American's again and shut down those who would intentionally divide us for their self-serving reasons and benefit.

Be very clear, this is a war, but it's not a war with guns. None the less it's still a war because the outcome the evil forces are after is conquering America, removing the Constitution which was written to PROTECT us American's from a Tyrant government and which outlines our rights and freedoms, and to bring in Communism and to enslave us all.

I get into more detail about their plans also in this document.

These evil forces want to divide us for their own self-serving reasons while we American's as a whole want unity and equality for all.

We're Americans! We've got this!

Racism Has Become A Cottage Industry Enriching Many

Ending racism in America won't be easy because we not only have the Democrats pushing it hard, there are also a lot of people who are making millions, even billions like in BLM's case, pushing and talking about racism. Whether it's speaking engagements, writing and selling books, consulting, and even tithes in churches where pastor's preach racism to fill their bank accounts *racism is a big money maker to those pushing the racism narrative.*

Ending racism means ending their income source which is why you're going to see these people double down on how racist America is.

Sadly, there are even a lot of pastor's preaching racism. People like Al Sharpton and Jesse Jackson have literally made millions pushing the racism narrative.

All of these people who have invested heavily into racism and created a business pushing racism are not about to let this this topic of racism go away.

So even though...

- America is the least racist country in the world,
- America had very little slavery in comparison to other countries around the world,
- Was one of the first (not the first, though) to end slavery,
- Almost every injustice to Blacks was instigated and put in place by Democrats,
- Today there is nothing a White person can do that a Black person can't do,

... these race-baiters continue to push racism.

Here's our newest millionaire who created his millions pushing racism... [REVEALED: BLM activist Shaun King moves into luxury five-bedroom lakefront home](#)

But since America really is the least racist nation in the world the corrupt bring up our history as if it's still happening today, and then they'll push our history of slavery to invoke our emotions and to pit Blacks against Whites, to say Blacks are victims and Whites are oppressors. And they base all of this on America's history because if we look at our present days we can clearly see none of what they're saying is true. But they need this narrative so the corrupt people continue to push it over and over and over again.

Not only that, racism has been the most effective weapon of the Left. From their racism narrative they've added "White Supremacy" to do a full frontal attack against Whites now which is creating a whole new cottage industry for people on the Left.

Greed & Wanting More Power Has Influenced Many

Throughout history, greed has influenced many. It's amazing what people will do for \$100,000 or even millions of dollars! Many people have been bribed for a lot of different reasons. Generally it's to get something to happen that under normal circumstances or because of laws wouldn't happen without breaking the law, getting someone to do something that's wrong, etc.

The mob put judges, police and other law enforcement people on their payroll to warn them if they were being investigated, to protect them, to get rid of evidence and to help them get off from criminal charges.

Money has been used to control people, bribe people, even threaten people for hundreds of years. Powerful rich people know how to use their money to get what they want! Like many have said, "Everyone has their price."

The Globalists are very rich people. They have many trillions of dollars and are able to use it to set in motion their desires, to control people, to get what they want. A million dollars could change the life of your regular every day guy, but this is just pocket change to the rich.

Think about it...

- Judges to rule the way they want, or to not even take on cases like what we saw during the 2020 election where judges wouldn't even take on the cases.
- The media to control people and what they believe.
- Setting up none profits (NGO's) with names that sound like they're to help people, but instead do very devious things (this could be a book in itself).
 - Here's an example of a NGO that's targeting Americans: [Pedro Gonzales on The Deep State Partnering with NGOs to Target Americans](#)

- To buy loyalty like with the many thousands of deep state operatives they have world wide in key positions.
- To pay off people for serving them or to buy favors...
 - Book deals is a great way to reward people for serving them. Look at all of the politicians who have gotten multi-million dollar book deals like Obama's \$65 million dollar book deal (you'll grasp the significance of this in Ch. 3).
 - Buying art for \$500,000 and more from a nobody in the art world, except it's the President of the United State's son.
 - See this video: <https://rumble.com/vjek0r-kamenar-hunter-biden-art-sales-raise-questions-about-selling-influence.html>, this article: <https://www.thegatewaypundit.com/2021/06/hunter-biden-uses-shady-art-dealer-strong-ties-china-sell-garbage-artwork-500000-per-painting/>
 - One of the most effective ways of paying off politicians is by paying the money to their family members like a spouse in the way of consulting fees or numerous other ways.

Bribery and buying people off is common place, but it's not the only method they use to get what they want and to protect themselves and their key assets (people).

Lin Wood did a deposition of a witness who revealed things that are just hard to believe. From this deposition, which others have confirmed to be true, we learned:

- The FBI had teams of people who's job was to convince people like Judges to rule a specific way, or to be an operative of theirs.
 - The FBI team would create blackmail materials. The example given was a Judge wouldn't go along with them so they planted child porn on the Judge's son's laptop who was in college. They then busted the son for child porn on his laptop and told the judge it could go away if he agreed to help.
- Murdering people to keep people quiet or because they didn't go along with what they were told to do or to protect people or to stop someone from talking.

What was revealed in this deposition is simply mind blowing. Read it here:

<http://www.rescuetheperishing.org/wp-content/uploads/2021/06/FULL-Transcript-of-Whistleblower-Interview-Wood-Lin-Highlights.pdf> or from here: https://m.box.com/shared_item/https%3A%2F%2Fapp.box.com%2Fs%2Fbcwwhvbuhs7803dbkbcotegyij72syx

Here's a video of Lt. General Tom McInerney to back up the transcript of the whistleblower: [Lt. Gen. Tom McInerney explains why Lin Wood's whistleblower is absolutely credible](#)

At Lin Wood Telegram channel on 3/7/21 he stated this...

My investigators (working with the help of your kind and generous donations) are "following the money." They are uncovering links BETWEEN State Bar of Georgia/Mercer Law School/Cathy Cox, Lawyers Club of Atlanta AND George Soros/Black Lives Matter/Bill

and Melinda Gates Foundation/Rothschild Family Members/King & Spalding/Diebold Voting Machines/Dominion Voting Machines.

The corruption is deep! Through all of the research done it's clear that the FBI and especially the CIA are corrupt and serve the Globalist as part of their Deep State operatives. Here's a good piece explaining the corruption of the CIA: [The CIA: 70 Years of Organized Crime](#).

- They arrested 700 CIA Agents last month (June 2021) across the world gave debriefings on Foreign INTERFERENCE in the U S. Elections connected to German CIA farm which was raided.. Many of the CIA Agents are also involved in the LEAKS in the Russia GATE investigation>>>/Haspel/FBI >Comey named inside several investigations connected to ELECTION fraud < TREASON> SEDITION.

The point I hope I made here is there's a lot of very corrupt and evil things happening right under our noses, things many will have a hard time believing. These evil things happen for many different reasons but one thing is for sure, it's all about more power, more control and more money. It's like rich people are never satisfied and want more.

But like the Bible states, **“For the love of money is the root of all evil”** and **“For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.”** (I Tim 6:10, Matt 6:21)

There's no limit to what they could accomplish with unlimited resources. When you have unlimited resources you can buy a lot of loyalty, favors and people to serve you. You can hire experts in key fields like mind control and to strategize how to take over a country. You can get things covered up like murders.

What these rich and powerful people – the Globalist – want is *America!* They want our rich resources, our beautiful land and they want to stop American's from making more money than people in other countries, to name just a few things. I'll be making points about this throughout this document.

But this isn't all. **They want America under Communism** so the power is in the hands of a few in the government, not in the hands of “We The People” like it currently is thanks to our Constitution. You have to understand, it's way easier for the Globalist to control a few in government than all of the citizens of the nation.

Today American's are FREE. We vote in our elected officials so America goes in the direction we citizen want. It's referred to as the “Will Of The People”.

Bring in Communism and all you have to do is see the police state of China and all the problems their citizens face to see our future. I discuss more about this throughout the document.

I'm just seriously shocked and in disbelief at where we're at right now in America. We're in a really dark place and there are dark forces trying to take America down, and it's all being done from within.

Who these people and organizations are who are committed to taking America down and handing America over to the Globalist on a silver platter will blow your mind. I just ask that you keep an open mind and put America first over everything else. If America is your first priority then it shouldn't matter who it is trying to take America down you, like me, will consider them an enemy of America.

We all must be willing to defend America regardless to who it is working hard at taking it down. As you'll learn there are a lot of wolves dressed as sheep.

And don't forget about the deep pockets and unlimited resources of the Globalist which allows them the ability to do a lot and put a lot of pieces in place and pay a lot of people to push their agenda and much more.

At the end of this document I provide a list of thing we American's MUST do to take back our country, retain our traditions and create an even better America for all.

Chapter 2: The Road To Taking A Strong, United Nation And Destroying It From Within...

We'll start this chapter with a quick point about the Obama Era...

The Obama Era: The Attack On All Of Our Progress To Unite American's!

In 2008 when Obama was elected as our first Black President (racist nations don't elect Black Presidents) we hoped that he would take the progress we had up to that point of resolving race issues and unite us even more. This was a big reason why American's voted for Obama... unity and better racial relations in America.

Prior to Obama's Presidency we had made great strides in race relationships. The majority of American's believed we were healing and resolving our racial issues from the mistakes of our not to distant past. Things were clearly getting better.

We had learned from our mistakes and we were committed to making things right.

In the end, unfortunately, the Obama admin didn't do anything for our race relations to help us heal and unite even more. Instead Obama took us back 50 years in our race issues.

Why did Obama destroy the progress we had in our race issues?

Because of the Democrats "identity politics" movement which is a Marxist tactic to tear down a nation. Too blunt for you?

Obama was a key player in the Globalization agenda (I get into a lot more detail about this in the next chapter to include the Globalist 16 year plan starting in 2008) because a key part to tearing down a country according to Marxist strategies is to pit one group of people against another. Pitting Blacks against Whites was an effective Marxist tactic.

Obama who was controlled by the Globalist (Globalist Soros is one of his mentors) just could not allow America to heal and unite which would do serious harm to the Globalization strategy of taking over America so he had to turn things around.

Obama and his administration very effectively pitted Blacks against Whites and started up a whole new race war! Then when the Left took over the BLM (Black Lives Matter) movement in 2016 things really kicked into overdrive as the Left "used" BLM to push their Marxist messaging.

Unity is disastrous to the Globalization objective. Instead they needed American's fighting against American's because a divided nation is easier to conquer. The Globalist are

committed to a One World Government, a One World Corporation, a One World Currency and the numerous other things according to their Agenda 21/2030.

The point is, Obama's creating a new war of Blacks against Whites was **all by design**. It was to help push Marxist tactics to help move America toward being taken over.

Hold on to the many questions going through your head, I will answer a lot of them in future chapters along with providing links to do more research on these topics.

The Manipulation Of A Nation To Gain More Wealth And Power

Sadly there are people who out of greed and wanting more power want to take away our rights and freedoms in order to enrich themselves and be god like in the world.

Here's a podcast of Tucker Carlson being interviewed where he shares his views of what's going on in America today from 30 years in broadcasting. This is a real eye opener:
<https://www.iheart.com/podcast/1119-the-truth-with-lisa-booth-79779946/episode/episode-18-tucker-carlson-uncensored-one-on-one-84697218/>

These people don't love America like the majority of us do. To them it's just a **business transaction to increase their wealth and give them more power**.

But they know they can't just take over America because of our Constitution, and they know they can't beat America in a war. They know they've got to conquer it from within which is why they've put in place the strategy they have.

If these evil people get their way, for us citizens it's a road that will take us to more poverty, losing our freedoms and becoming their slaves. This is not fiction, this is our reality if we don't turn this thing around and save America.

The problem is what these evil people have been doing they've been doing for over 60 years and they are now in the final stretch of their plans to conquer and take over America. These are people who are extremely wealthy and have the resources to do just about anything they want.

For over 60 years they've been implementing their strategy to take over America. But they've been doing it slowly and gradually so we wouldn't realize that these changes were because of them. It's like the story of the frog being put into boiling water...

If you take a frog and drop it in boiling water the frog will do anything to get out.

If instead you put a frog in room temperature water (our 50's) they'll just stay there and won't aggressively try to get out.

Then you start slowly and gradually turning up the heat. Because it's slow and gradual the frog doesn't notice. (1960's to present)

Then all of a sudden as the water starts coming to a boil the frog realizes the water is seriously hot, but by this point the heat of the water has made the frogs muscles mush and it can't jump out of the water. The frog dies. (2030)

America is at the boiling point. People didn't realize that evil and corrupt people have been gradually changing America, that outside influences have been pulling the strings to divide us and tear us apart. We're at a point where if we don't make a dramatic change of our direction and stop what these evil people are doing we could all lose America and then things will get very ugly, very bad for all of us citizens of America.

Once Biden was "placed in" they've been able to **put their plan into overdrive for the final blows to take-over America.**

You may have a hard time accepting this, the Globalist have the full backing of Democrats to help push their plan forward to take-over America.

I'm sorry if you are a hard-core Democrat and can't believe or accept this. **Over our history there have been many wolves disguised as sheep.** There have been many people who outwardly say they're loyal to this or that and then stabbed those people in the back.

It's the Art Of War and if you can't accept that the Democrats could or would stab America in the back then you're very ignorant not only to the Art Of War but also the many things Democrats have done for power, greed and to get what they want all at the *expense of others!*

This is a perfect lead-in to my next point...

Chapter 3: The Movement Toward Globalization

What Is Globalization And The Globalization Agenda?

I'm just going to give you an overview of it. There's a ton of information out on the internet if you want to dig deeper into this.

Globalization is the idea of having one global government in charge of all the countries of the world. Along with this is a One World Currency and a One World Corporation. So rather than there being many countries, all of the countries follow the rules and laws of the One World Government to include all businesses.

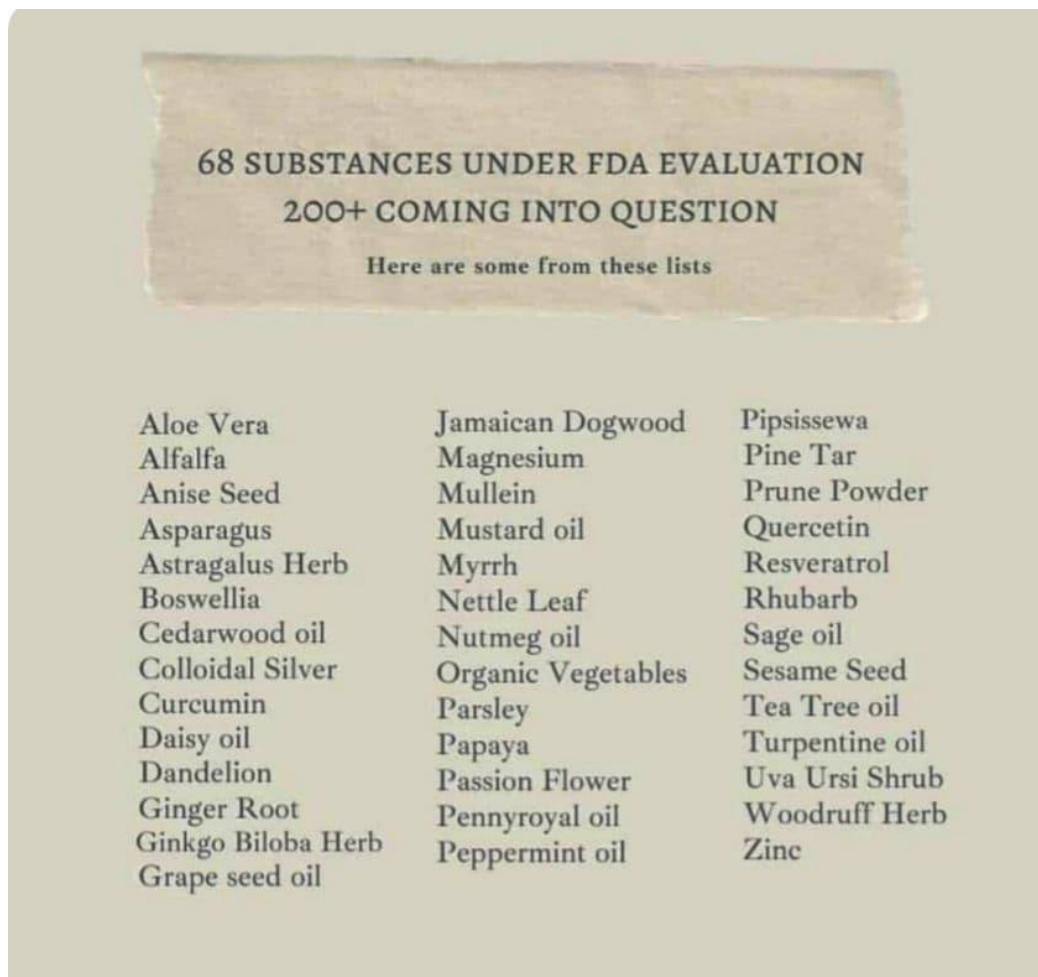
Here's a list of things included in Agenda 21/2030 (this verifiable, but there are people who are trying to hide this outline and call it a conspiracy theory & fake, it's real!)...



Take a look at that list! This is the agenda of the Globalist and their one world government. You'll notice, no private ownership of anything! Not property, not vehicles, not businesses,

not farms, not anything. It's government control of everything, even our kids. It's a total 100% take over of our rights, freedoms and what we can do.

They don't even want us to use naturopathic medicines! Check out this small list of natural remedies the FDA is looking to ban...



I don't know about you, but I use a number of these items. Millions of people use natural remedies. The Globalist don't want us to use natural remedies which have been used for thousands of years. They instead want to enrich their pharmaceutical companies who can control what medications people are taking and keep them on meds for the rest of their life.

You'll also see "forced" vaccines and medications which will be used to control us by shutting down certain parts of our brain so we can't as easily do critical thinking, to slow us down and to reduce our acting out so we're more compliant to authority.

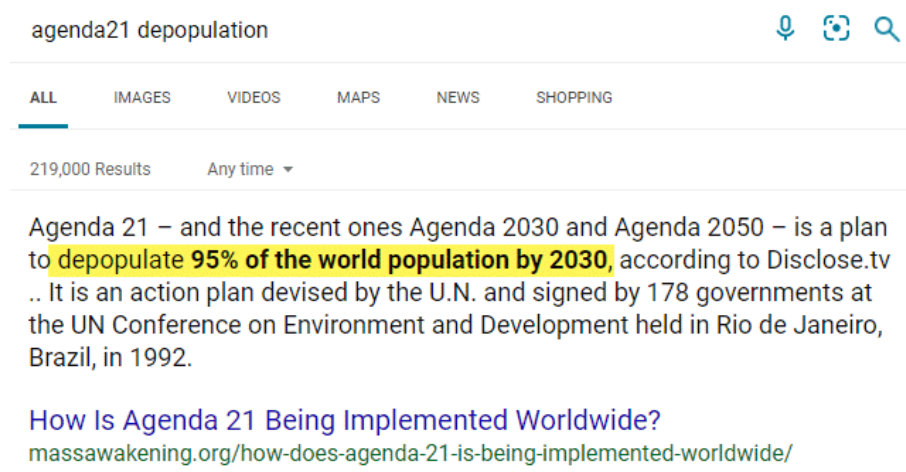
The problem with the Globalist agenda is countries do not want to give up their sovereignty and be ruled by another country, American's included. Look at Brexit how they broke up the European alliance in order to give each country the ability to create their own laws and make their own decisions on commerce.

However, even with this the UK government is fully on board with the One World Government. They're all in!

But it's America the Globalist want. The Globalist know that if they can conquer America and bring it into a One World Government many other countries will follow. This makes America very important to the Globalist and their plans.

On the surface a Global Government, economy, currency, corporations, etc. may sound good, but I assure you it's anything but good for the citizens of the world, as we'll be discussing.

One of the agenda items is a depopulation strategy.



Globalist believe the world can only support 500 million people long-term. They fear that with too many people the resources will get used up and then we'll all starve to death, run out of water, we'll put too much carbon dioxide in the air or any number of other things.

Personally, what I believe after all of the research I've done is the **Globalist want to rid the world of certain races and groups of people, and then start over rebuilding countries with new people and the races they approve of.**

We already know that the Wuhan laboratory in China was developing a virus that attacked certain races more aggressively. They were developing viruses to target specific races.

Let that soak in! (<https://pjmedia.com/news-and-politics/matt-margolis/2021/06/28/report-china-discussed-making-bioweapons-targeting-specific-races-n1457765>)

During WW II Germany was experimenting with gene research to create a perfect human being.

Globalist have done numerous things to reduce the population in Africa and Blacks. Here's a sneaky thing they recently did via UNICEF & WHO: [Mass Sterilization: Kenyan Doctors Find Anti-Fertility Agent In UN Tetanus Vaccine.](#)

Here's what Kenyan Doctors concluded from their investigation...

“THIS PROVED RIGHT OUR WORST FEARS; THAT THIS WHO CAMPAIGN IS NOT ABOUT ERADICATING NEONATAL TETANUS BUT A WELL-COORDINATED **FORCEFUL POPULATION CONTROL MASS STERILIZATION EXERCISE USING A PROVEN FERTILITY REGULATING VACCINE**. THIS EVIDENCE WAS PRESENTED TO THE MINISTRY OF HEALTH BEFORE THE THIRD ROUND OF IMMUNIZATION BUT WAS IGNORED.”

In a nutshell, **under the guise of a vaccine** the anti-tetanus campaign was secretly an anti-fertility campaign. And you wonder why Blacks avoid vaccines and why many are saying no to the COVID vaccine.

Sadly there are a lot of people in this world who hate the Black race and would like to eradicate them. This was the sole point of Planned Parenthood and what Margaret Sanger was after... to eradicate Blacks!

You're going to learn some truths about another group of people who despise Blacks also in this document that you may have a hard time accepting, but you need to understand that my focus in this document is to be realistic about the “real” problems and “real” solutions. We cannot solve problems without doing this, and at this point of where we're at there's no time to sugar coat things.

Because of how important it is to be honest and real about solving problems I even created Chapter 13, “We Can't Solve Problems If We Can't Be Honest About The Root Of The Problem” because of how important this is.

Now, keep in mind, this is a personal conclusion based upon research I've done to suggest the Globalist depopulation strategy is to eradicate specific races and groups of people in order to start over and rebuild the countries. It doesn't mean it's true that powerful people would want to eradicate specific races and groups of people, but I'm telling you the more research I do and consider this possibility the more possible it sounds.

I'm really hoping someone way smarter than me takes this idea and pursues it. If I'm right, it must be revealed and stopped. If I'm wrong, I'm glad we were able to show why I was wrong.

There's a lot more I could share about the depopulation objective of the Globalist, but I'm not going to in this document. Instead I'm going to recommend you research it after I make this last point following.

I recently had a back and forth with a liberal on Facebook regarding vaccines, her telling me we need to take the jab. Here's my last post to her...

I can accomplish that (greatly reduce hospital stay and death) by using HCQ or Ivermectin so explain again why people should get the jab which changes their DNA and completely changes their immune system.

This is the travesty... Fauci and other conmen pushing a vaccine that killed every rat it was tested on (they've been testing COVID vaccines for many years), they LIED about and HID HCQ and Ivermectin from people, and they don't tell you what this so called Vaccine has in it or what it really does to your body!

The only winners here is the vaccine manufacturers and key people who got very rich (9 new billionaires from this), and in 18 to 24 months we'll see if this really is a bioweapon and part of the Globalists depopulation strategy.

Don't think they'd do something like that? Look at what they did to people in Africa just a few years ago under the guise of a "vaccine"...

<https://www.africanglobe.net/africa/mass-sterilization-kenyan-doctors-find-anti-fertility-agent-tetanus-vaccine/>

Do your own research of the Globalists depopulation agenda, how governments and Gates have used vaccines **for other purposes** but under the guise of a "vaccine".

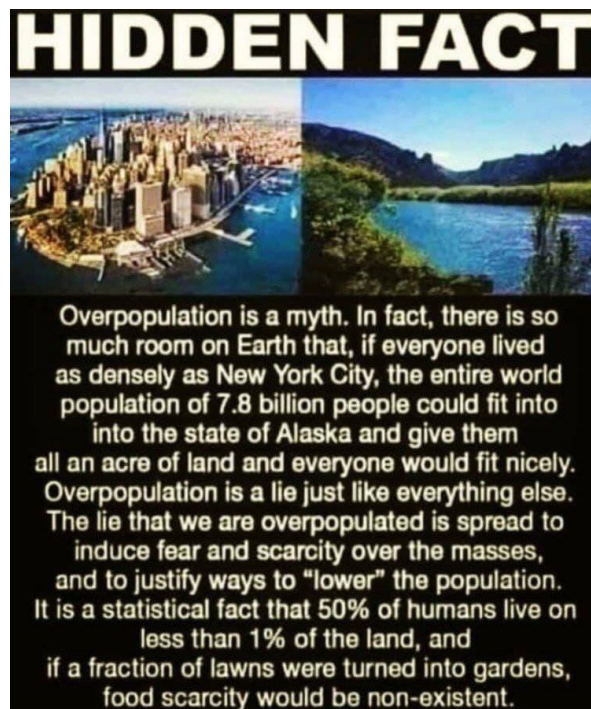
Now, I will tell you that we will see food shortages as Gates and China buy up millions of acres of farmland. First, why the hell are we letting China buy our farmland?

Plus, truckers are sharing that the food containers are intentionally just sitting at the ports until the food rots. Something is coming down!

Add to this water shortages in California to water the farms. The water shortage in California is ridiculous and doesn't need to happen, but it is because of liberal policies.

We will see food shortages to create fear. *It's all by design*. It's to manipulate us and to control us. The government knows people are more easily controlled when they're afraid and desperate. Control their food and water and you control the people!

Let me finish this point about depopulation with the following to show it's really not even necessary...



I will also be addressing Globalization and their agenda throughout this document.

To see the complete list of the Globalists agenda, just research Agenda 21 and Agenda 2030.

Conquering Countries

Pre-Globalization the way countries were conquered and taken over was from war.

For the sole purpose of making a point which relates to other things I'm sharing in this document, before America was settled the Indians fought each for more land and lands with more resources on them to help them survive.

After the pilgrims landed on America and people started settling in America, over time they had wars with the Indians for more land. It was the way of the world... fighting and wars to take control of more land.

As the world found out in WW I and II, you can't defeat America in a war. **So how do you conquer a country you can't beat in war?**

This is the basis to this document, *how the Globalist are conquering America from within*. Just keep reading this document and I'll get to this.

My view to Globalization is it's purely a "slight of hand" maneuver... sell the people on a better world and life to drop their defenses in order to conquer the country *without their knowledge and what their true intentions were!*

During the 30's and 40's there were some very rich people across the globe. The one consistent thing about rich people is they never have enough money and they always want more power. Money and power becomes their driving force and their god.

They came together and put a plan in place to create a "One World Government" as the basis to their globalization strategy.

In fact, the United Nation was founded in October of 1945 for this purpose. The idea was to put all of the nations under the United Nations making the United Nations the head of the One World Government.

If you want to research the history of Globalization, the United Nations and other topics around this feel free to. In fact, you should do this research.

In this document on this topic I'm not going to spend a great deal of time discussing the history of globalization because there are other discussions around this that's far more important to this discussion.

Over the years the globalization agenda has been adjusted and updated. Today it's Agenda 21 and 2030. I'll get more into this following.

The 16 Year Plan To Destroy America...

In 2008 the Globalist put together a 16-year plan to finish off America and take it over. They needed America. They knew that if America fell so would the other countries making America their most prized conquest.

Soros is a well known Globalist, and he is one of Obama's mentors!

With Obama now in the Whitehouse the plan was Obama would take on the first 8 years and it was planned that Hillary Clinton would finish it and take on the last 8 years.

Rigging elections was something the Globalist, their deep state operatives and Democrats have been doing for many years. We're learning a lot more about this after the 2020 election disaster. More about this in chapter 10 which discusses the election fraud in 2020.

The original 16-year plan – Agenda 2021 – was set. Obama knew what he needed to do. The Deep State Operatives were in place. Everyone had their marching orders of how to pull this off. Here's a visual image showing the 16 year plan...

The 16 Year Plan to Destroy America



There are many articles written about how anti-American Obama was. Of course the Left and the Liberal Media protected their golden boy Obama because they're also in on the Globalization agenda and the take-over of America.

- Watch this video (first 1:48, but recommend watching whole 9 min 18 sec to see how the media is lying to people and protecting Globalization, albeit he doesn't say "globalization") for a deep explanation of Obama's anti-America agenda and the media protecting him and helping him push this agenda: [The majority of the press are slimy socialists, not journalists | Chris Salcedo](#)

Yes, the Liberal Left media is one of the globalist operatives! The Globalist OWN the Liberal media and the Globalist give them the narratives and messaging they're to push. More about the media who really are enemies of the people coming up.

Look at the game plan in the image above below each person. Really study it because this will help you understand why things have happened, are happening now and will be happening in America moving forward. It's all strategy!

And just because you may not have heard of things happening that doesn't mean it didn't happen or wasn't put in place. For one, the Liberal media intentionally avoids talking about certain topics. They believe that if you don't hear it from them then it must not be true.

The Globalist were committed to conquering America and their 16-year plan was to complete this objective!

And remember when I commented above that we'd have a food shortage?

That is part of the last 8 years ... "Kill economy / starve / Enslave public" ... under Biden.

There are steps designed to intentionally bring American's to their knees. Consider this... Trump built the best economy America has seen in over 50 years. How'd he accomplish this? And how is it in just 5 months Biden is severely hurting the economy with inflation (inflation is far more serious than you may realize with greed in other countries pushing it up even higher: [Bob Kudla - Inflation Is Not Going Away](#)), prices going up dramatically for products we buy to include gas having a steep increase in price and we're now starting to have conversations about food shortages?

It's all by design! It's all part of the 16-year plan to conquer America.

You have to realize, when you have unlimited resources like the Globalist do you're able to hire very smart people to brainstorm and strategize more effective ways by:

- Analyzing how previous countries in the years past have been taken down... what went right, what went wrong, how to do it more effectively learning from their mistakes.
- Analyzing the specifics to the country you're trying to take over. America is very unique, unlike any other country.
- Analyzing what the potential obstacles could be and create strategies to overcome them.
- Take into consideration "human nature" on how you approach it. For America it's also considering the "American spirit" of the American people.
- Reviewing what resources you have available and what resources you could create to help you achieve your outcome

When you study and know your enemy, are clear about your outcome, have unlimited resources and have as much time as you need to pull off your plan, you can be very methodical, buy a lot of loyalty from others, make whatever adjustments you need as obstacles arise and patiently watch and review the progress.

Remember, the globalist have been working on this for over 60 years! For over 60 years they've been putting the pieces in place... their Deep State Operatives around the world, buying people's loyalty like Judges and Secretary's Of State, taking over key agencies like the

FBI and CIA, and much more. When you have unlimited financial resources and 60 years to plan it all out, there's not much you can't do.

The 16 year plan was designed to be the final steps and conclusion to their plan of taking over America and starting their One World Government.

There's a lot of things you need to know about the 16 year plan and Agenda 2021. One of the key things was they never expected Hillary Clinton to lose the election to Donald Trump. She wasn't suppose to lose, and they had even rigged the election to make sure she won. But so many people disliked Hillary that the Democrat turnout was low and so many people loved Trump that the Republican turnout out was much larger than expected so even after rigging the election it wasn't enough.

From the article, "[Obama and Hillary's 16 year Plan To Destroy America!!!](#)" (for clarity, it's the Globalists plan and they were using Obama and Hillary to implement it in America)...

The above chart perfectly outlines the 16 year plan by Hillary and Obama to destroy the United States in the name of globalism. Obama has stated that "if we did away with borders it would end terrorism" meaning the whole world be one big country under one rule, the U.N. known as the New World Order.

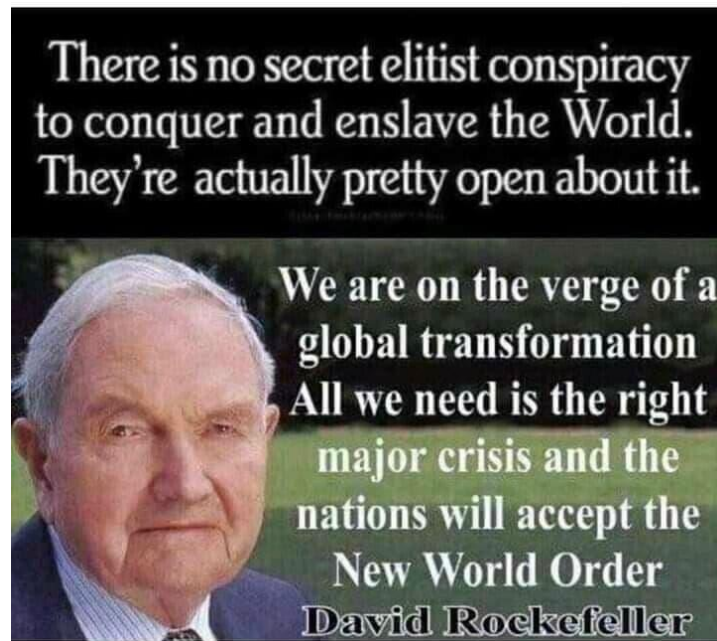
Hillary not only embraces the globalist mentality but she actually wanted to end the U.S. as we know it and replace it with a "Hemispheric Government."

The most frightening thing about the recent Wikileaks drop, which included excerpts of Hillary's paid Wall St. speeches is her excitement over ending the United States as we know it.

Hillary is an extreme globalist.

Hillary and Obama want to revise the constitution. Obama called it "an outdated document" when it is the back bone of our democracy. (The [Constitution](#) was designed for the citizens of America to *protect the citizens* and it sets in motion how our government is to operate. The Constitution *stops* our politicians from becoming a tyrant government and ruling with a steel fist. Again, it's to protect American citizens which power hungry corrupt politicians despise!)

Between the Globalist, the Deep State operatives, the Democrat party (and numerous Establishment Republicans), and the many NGO's they've established (these are evil non-profits, a whole book could be written about them and their role in all of this) they are ready to take over America and implement their Agenda 21/2030.



But it's not just America. This is a global plan which includes many other countries. The Globalist have Deep State operatives in all of the countries. But since I'm in America my focus is on what they're doing to America and how all of this affects me and my fellow American's.

Go to Rumble.com and search videos for (put in quotes for exact search):

- "Agenda 2021" and "Agenda 21"
- "Agenda 2030" and "Agenda 30"
- Here's one video I recommend you watch: <https://rumble.com/vimraf-un-agenda-21-exposed.html>
 - This video was done in 2013. Notice how she discusses Social Equity which we're watching the Biden Admin implement now in the way of "Equity" policies and it's a policy they are including throughout the government and all new policies.
 - What she shared in 2013, a lot of those things we're now watching the Biden Admin implement now... equity, changes to zoning laws to get rid of single family homes, etc.
 - Here's her informative website:
<https://www.democratsagainstunagenda21.com/>

When you do your Rumble searches you'll be shocked at how many videos there are. As to be expected, some videos will be filled with lots of opinions and the views by the speaker, some just cover the agenda. Of those which also share opinions and their views, like me, you'll likely agree with a lot of those views, question other views and disagree with yet other views.

You'll also find that the more research you do to increase your knowledge on specific topics the better you'll be at being able to separate opinions from facts.

Because you have the ability to easily research Agenda 21/2030 I'm not going to spend a lot of time on it. Let me instead just point out a few things you need to realize about these agenda's:

- They sound good and humane... aim to eradicate poverty and hunger, realize human rights for all, etc.
 - This is the Wolf in sheep clothes. Once you dig into them you realize what this means to you and I.
- We'll make far less money, we'll have less opportunities, starting a business will be by permission of the Government with the Government owning all businesses.
- We won't be doing vacations and loving life because we'll all be slaves to the One World Government, not to mention we won't have the extra money to even go on vacations. It will be day to day survival.
- In 1992 at the Earth Summit in Rio de Janeiro President Bush (big time Globalist supporter) signed onto Agenda 21. There were [179 countries who also signed onto it](#).
 - Do you know who did NOT sign onto it... China and Russia! Nether wanted any part of this disastrous deal and neither are willing to give up the sovereignty of their countries to the United Nations. Trump wanted to stop America's involvement in it too, but we have way too many people in Congress who support the globalization agenda.
- The Globalist want America's land and resources. America has 2.5 times more land mass than Europe with less than half of the population.
 - Remember, Europe is a much older country than America. There's a lot of old money multi-billionaires living there who are Globalist.
- Globalist do not believe in borders. One reason is they want to be able to move people around as needed.
 - Notice how Biden completely ended all border management and created 100% open borders in America.
 - Like I will continue to say, "the **Democrats know exactly what they're doing** and they're doing all of this **intentionally** while *feeding American's a line of bullcrap*, because they know the Globalists liberal media will provide them protection with their misinformation pieces to **keep American's in the dark of what's really happening.**"

These are just a few things to know. There's much more. I really hope you watched this video because it explains a lot: <https://rumble.com/vimraf-un-agenda-21-exposed.html>

But, Taking Over America Would Not Be Easy...

America has been a problem. Trying to get America under the United Nations via a One World Government has proved to be **exceptionally difficult**. But, the Globalist knew they had to get America because **if America falls so do the other nations around the world**.

Along with this there's America's huge land mass and many very valuable resources. This made America very important!

A Quick Point About Stealing The Election & Proving Fraud...

When Biden was "installed" as President this was by a Globalist controlled rigged election. Trump was doing too much damage to their plans so they absolutely could not allow him to continue with his America First agenda. So instead of the "Will Of The People" being followed in America, we're experiencing a Globalization agenda being pushed. For this reason alone we need to put Trump back in.

In addition to this, Trump did a lot of damage to their "global gravy train" rooted in corruption... <https://www.thefreedomtimes.com/2021/07/11/sidney-powell-they-were-willing-to-do-anything-to-remove-trump-because-he-upset-their-global-gravy-train-of-corruption/>

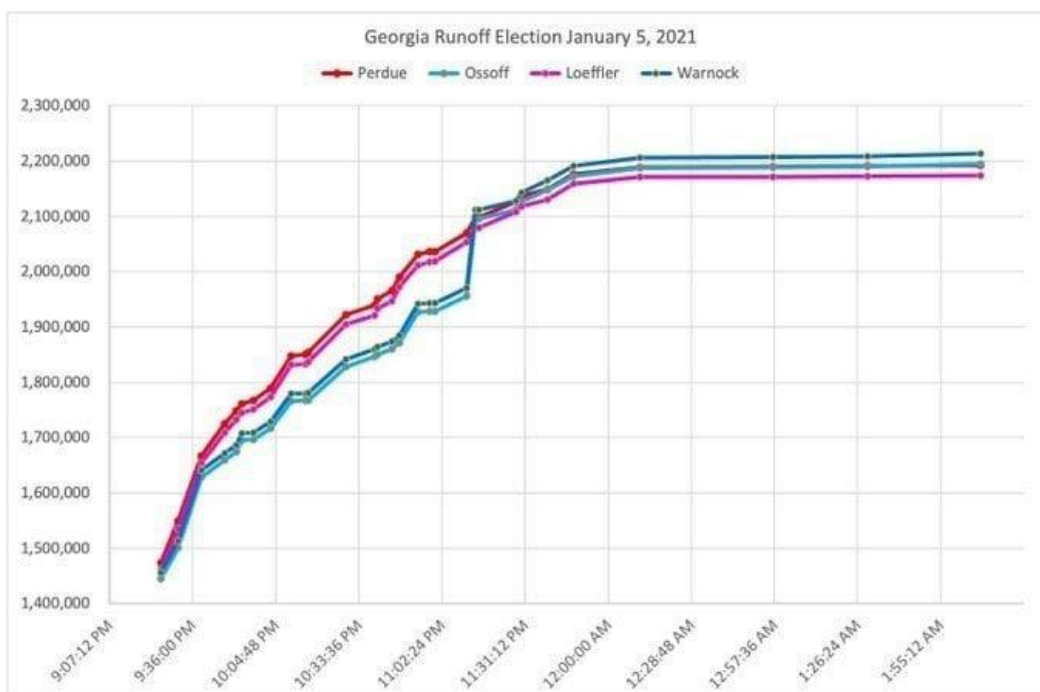
Some have said that there's no mechanism to get Trump back in once the undisputable evidence is revealed. What they're saying is Biden-Harris will be removed once the evidence is revealed, but here's the shocker... Biden will be able to name his successor based upon the laws and how he'll be removed!

Let that soak in... Hillary Clinton, Michelle Obama or another big time Globalist supporter! So once again the "Will Of The People" isn't being met because they just switch out one globalization puppet for another! There's NOTHING right or fair about this!

The ONLY remedy for this fraudulent election is putting Trump back in so the "Will Of The People" is being followed in America. More about this later.

But it wasn't just the Presidential election that was rigged. The Globalist, Left and Democrats needed Democrats to have control of all 3 branches... President, Senate & House. This would allow them to pass the Bills they want passed and give them incredible ability to really push the Globalization agenda.

Take a look at the GA runoff election...



You'll notice the Democrats had the same bump of votes like Biden did. Why not, it worked so well for the Presidential election and they didn't get caught so of course they did it for the Senate race! This is why we absolutely MUST do an AZ like forensic in all 50 states and make our elections very hard to cheat in.

Do I think other Senate and House races were rigged so the Democrat would win?

Oh hell yes! [Professor Clements](#) and [Captain Keshel](#) say at least 5 Senate races were stolen from a rigged election with the GA Senate race being two of them!

Back To The Challenges With America For The Globalist...

The Globalist realized in the 50's and 60's when they were strategizing their take-over of America that getting America on board wasn't going to be easy at all. That's because **American's love America and its culture**, our Christian values continued to push for equality for all and to love our neighbors, and the **patronage of America was strong**. These were the good ol' days where commercials and TV shows were made promoting American's love of America.

In every school around the country children started their school day with the Pledge Of Allegiance. Some even included a prayer. Schools taught how great of a nation America was in comparison to the other countries around the world. **Children were raised to love and appreciate this country. Patronage was part of going to school!**

The 50's to 80's were the decades of apple pie, Chevrolet, hot dogs and baseball. These were things we called "all American". They helped define us. But this was just the beginning. There

was also church on Sunday, family cook outs and celebrating America's holiday, the 4th of July.

It was clear that American's were not going to give up what we have in America and go under a One World Government. Life was too good in America, opportunities were abundant, we continued to unite, we fought for equality and justice for all and the America dream was something anyone could achieve who was willing to put in the work.

So what was the Globalist to do?

Chapter 4: Globalist Analyzed The Roadblocks To Achieve Their Objective

First the Globalist needed to analyze the problem. They had to understand what was stopping their ability to conquer America and get it under a One World Government under the United Nations. Keep in mind, this is back around the 60's, 60 years ago, when the Globalist were analyzing how to take over America. Here's some of what they established:

- American's were very united. They loved America and what it offered them, especially when compared to other nations.
- American's loved their freedoms and rights and wouldn't give them up without a fight!
- America was based upon a Judeo-Christian foundation with the high majority of American's believing in God. Religions and belief in God unites people.
- Children are being taught throughout school to love America and appreciate our freedoms and rights, especially when compared to other countries.
- The 4th Of July celebrations around America reinforced how great of a country we live in.
- The Constitution protects American citizens and will stop a government from becoming tyrant. The Constitution is a huge roadblock to the government taking over!

It came down to...

- **What unites people?** As long as people are united the Globalist knew they won't be able to conquer American's because American's wouldn't allow it and would unite together against it.
 - Religion & America patronage where the two big things.
 - War also unites American's like what we saw with WW I and II and even the attack on the twin towers more recently... people put their differences aside and unite for the *common good of the country*.
- **Why do people love America?**
 - Taught to love America throughout their life in school.
 - America offers opportunities not available in other countries.
 - We're FREE!

Take a really good look at the above outline. After watching what's happened in America the past 12 years (since 2008) is it starting to make more sense why we're seeing everything we are? Why statues, our history, anything to do with God or patronage is being attacked?

Obviously what I'm sharing here is just a summary, an outline. Everything I'm sharing has far more information behind it and much more depth which would cause this document to be far longer. In fact, it would take multiple books to discuss all of the pieces and topics around this article.

Putting In Place The Plan To Take Down America...

How were the Globalist going to convince people to hate America and want something better?

And you need to know, that "something better" is **perfectly compared to Hitler's trains of death taking citizens to the gas chambers** that were sold to the citizens as trains that would take the citizens to a better place where they'd be a lot happier. We're just watching history repeat itself.

Fact is, Hitler used specific psychological strategies to calm the citizens down and convince them to get on those trains of death. It was well orchestrated and designed to "control" the citizens to do what the Nazi's wanted them to do and that was to happily get on those trains.

Obviously the citizens had absolutely no idea they were being taken to their death. If they had known this there is no way they would've gotten on those trains. Instead they would've risen up and united together to fight the Nazi's. It's human nature to fight for our lives, which the **Nazi's knew so they knew they needed to "manipulate" them and control their beliefs and perceptions to reality.** (Sound familiar?)

Everything around the trains of death were to calm the citizens and convince them they were going to a much better place. Everything from the media to the Nazi's were in sync together pushing the same message of hope and a better life. In the end, millions were murdered by the Nazi's. OVER 6 MILLION!

With this knowledge of how the Nazi's were so effective in controlling their citizens the Globalist had the beginning of their strategy to take over America.

Also, something you may not know is after WW II and the fall of Germany numerous German scientist and experts came to America to work with our Government. This was a little detail America's government didn't want the citizens to know because of how America's media portrayed the evil of Germany.

This means they had people from Germany in our government who knew exactly how the Nazi's got millions of people on those trains of death with hardly a single incident or uprising. They brought a lot of Germany's research and science to America.

The German's were masterful at controlling people.

The Globalist knew they needed to **convince people** America is a bad place and convince them of a better option. They knew they needed to **break apart our unity.** But how?

By changing people's belief system and their perceptions to reality to beliefs and a reality that would help them achieve their outcome of taking over America.

How To Change A Belief System...

First, a belief in the context I'm discussing is an **acceptance that a statement is true or that something exists; something one accepts as true or real.**

For example, up until a few years ago we all collectively believed there were only two sexes, male and female. This was a belief which science backs up.

Then the Left decided to attack "sexes" and at the last count I believe we're up to 72 sexes now. How was the Left able to change a segment of the populations beliefs that there's more than 2 sexes? Even the upper academia (colleges & universities) is pushing this false narrative and complete lie.

While it may be "woke" or "progressive" or whatever you want to call it, *it's not true.* But trying to convince someone who's adapted this belief that it's not true is a huge challenge.

Yet, even with everything the Left has done the majority of American's are maintaining their common-sense and what science teaches us and only accepts two sexes. Even with the gaslighting, their name calling, their threats, their policy changes, the common-sense American's refused to adapt this Marxist tactic and stay true to reality and what science teaches us.

Even when the Left convinced people of science & medicine to discredit themselves to try and convince people there were more than two sexes, most people refused to accept these clearly false comments. We all knew we were being played.

However, there's still a segment of the population who believe there are more than 2 sexes and the Liberal media is helping them to push this false belief.

This was an actual example. We're experiencing this very thing right now where the Left is trying to change our beliefs about sexes. This is just one topic, there's many other topics the Left is purposely turning upside down. It's all by design!

The Left has been testing us for years to see what we would accept as truth and what we wouldn't. They've tested numerous strategies to change our beliefs. We've all been one big experiment for 60 years as they fine-tuned their skills to control us.

In the midst of all of this they put other pieces in place to start tearing down our patronage of America and to get people to start turning away from God.

Along with this they've been building their team of "useful idiots" who would push pre-set messages. **It's always the useful idiots of the country who help the corrupted to take down a country.** Germany had them too... their brown shirts and the citizens who reported other citizens who broke the rules put in place.

For example, look at how they've molded BLM from being an organization against police brutality to supporting and pushing the anti-American messages of the Left. When Soros and the Left took BLM over in 2016 it was to use them as their useful idiots to push the Left's messaging.

I'm going to be discussing "useful idiots" further on, but first let's dig into your belief system.

Your belief system is created from:

- Things you experience and observed
- From what you hear if it's from someone you trust or makes sense based upon what you know about the topic
- From what people you trust tell you
- Some even get "beat" into submission with name calling, gaslighting and/or being alienated from their peers, or from peer pressure.
 - Included here is adapting a belief to be part of a crowd like what we see at universities. Peer pressure is one of the hardest things children have to maneuver through.
 - It's common to see children and young adults take on the beliefs of their social groups to be part of these groups. They just go along with them. We all want to be part of something!

Beliefs are not always based upon real facts, but instead on what people you trust tell you which may be wrong and not true.

I remember in elementary school believing a girl gets pregnant from kissing.

At that point in my life which was prior to any "birds and the bees" conversation I had no reference point to how women got pregnant so when the other boys in class made this statement it made sense to me so I adapted this belief as true.

Don't worry, I eventually learned the **truth** which then changed my belief of how women get pregnant. As children we had many beliefs that were changed as we grew up and learned more.

We're all changing our beliefs all the time as we learn more about a topic.

So how do you change a person's belief system?

You never directly attack the belief itself. Instead you **attack the references that hold up and create that belief.**

There are multiple tactics to do this from providing more current, more factual, more convincing information. You can also effectively "gaslight" people by shaming them to believe something.

Let's say someone believes America is a great nation. How would you change their belief?

- Never discuss things that make America great. Minimize these points.
- Or even better, turn these greatness's into negatives by "reframing" them as negatives with a different set of information. Don't even have to be facts.
 - I have two friends who both went through a divorce, neither wanted the divorce. One stayed bitter and all he does is talk about how terrible of a person his ex-wife is. The other used the divorce to help him be a better man and focused on the positive gained by being divorced and the new doors opened. One is still miserable and the other is living his best life. It's all because of how each looked at what happened to them and what they did with what happened. One wallowed in his pain and is staying negative, and the other used the experience to make him a better man and propel him to living a better life. It's a choice!
- Instead use "narratives" which are just stories to sell people on the new reference point. Often narratives take a single fact and then embellishes the rest of the information in the narrative.
- Point out WHY America is bad. Put the focus on the negative, and gaslight people who try to dispute what you're saying or try to point out the positive.
- Use peer pressure, name calling and gaslighting to *force* people to accept the new belief. This is what we see at a lot at universities and colleges. Then it's reinforced by far left liberal professors and teachers.

Keep in mind, the Globalist are extremely rich. They have the money to hire the best psychologist, the best people who understand human nature, the best marketers who know how to compel people to an action and so on. The Globalist **know with great detail** by hiring the best of the best on **how to control people, how to manipulate people, how to change peoples beliefs and how to brainwash people.**

If you think for even a second that they don't know how to control your belief system, change your perception to things and brainwash you to their way of thinking, *you're completely ignorant to the human mind or an absolute idiot.* (I'll provide references at the end of the document about the CIA Mockingbird project and NLP.)

There's only one way to overcome the Globalist ability to control you... by **clearly knowing what they're doing and how they do it!**

That's it, but it's still not easy. It's what I call, "know your enemy". The tactics they use to control us is the enemy in this case!

Let me give you an example of one of their tactics...

It's Sunday morning and you arrive at church (it could be anywhere, I'm just using church in this example). You walk in and the greeter shakes your hand, and then asks you, "Are you feeling okay? You look a bit pale."

You tell the greeter you feel fine.

As you move through the foyer a friend sees you and comes up and shakes your hand, and also asks you if you're feeling okay, that you look a little pale.

Again, you say you feel fine.

As you arrive at the coffee table to get yourself a cup of coffee before church starts another person comes up to you to say hello and he asks you if you're feeling okay, that you look pale.

Again you say you're fine. But now you're starting to wonder why all of these people, 3 already, have made comments about how you feel and have stated you look pale.

You come to the doors into the sanctuary and as you start to go in another friend sees you and like everyone else asks you if you're okay also stating you look pale.

Before you can sit down, as you make your way to sit down two more people approach you, shake your hand and ask if you're feeling okay, stating you look pale.

By now you're starting to feel queasy. Maybe you don't feel good. As you turn around to head to the bathroom to see what you look like in the mirror a seventh person stops you, shakes hands with you and like everyone else asks you if you're feeling good and states you look pale.

At this point you skip going to the bathroom and head home because you're sick, and you spend the rest of day in bed.

What happened?

Psychologically it's proven that within 3 times of hearing the exact same thing your mind starts to accept it as truth. You'll start rationalizing what you heard and compare it to what you already know. In this case, you know you woke up feeling great and felt great when you got to church so you chalk up the comments to not being true or accurate.

BUT, and this is the key, **once you've heard the same thing 7 times or more your mind starts discarding what you thought was true and starts taking on this new thing you keep hearing as the truth.** After all, if 7 or more people are saying the same thing it must be true.

You've now taking on, adapted, a new belief.

The advantage to the **Globalist is they own the news media** (this is an important point) so they are able to push out what ever narrative and set of "information" (I dare not say "facts" because so often it's the opposite of the facts) they want.

Media Consolidation:
THE ILLUSION OF CHOICE

Media has never been more consolidated. **6 media giants** now control a staggering **90%** of what we read, watch, or listen to.

THESE SIX COMPANIES ARE:

GE	NEWS-CORP	DISNEY	VIACOM	TIME WARNER	CBS
Notable Properties: COMCAST NBC UNIVERSAL PICTURES FOCUS FEATURES	Notable Properties: FOX WALL STREET JOURNAL NEW YORK POST	Notable Properties: ABC ESPN PIXAR MIRAMAX MARVEL STUDIOS	Notable Properties: MTV NICK JR BET CMT PARAMOUNT PICTURES	Notable Properties: CNN HBO TIME WARNER BROS	Notable Properties: SHOWTIME SMITHSONIAN CHANNEL NFL.COM JEOPARDY 60 MINUTES

(This shows the main TV news and who owns them. These 6 same companies also own the high majority of print news, online news and radio.)

So picture this...

- CNN and all of their shows push out a consistent message.
- MSNBC follows suit with CNN and all of their shows also push out the same consistent message
- The publications from Bloomberg to Vanity Fair and the other liberal medias also push out the same message across all of their platforms.
- You see this same message on Social media from multiple sources.

See what's going on here?

If you're an information junkie you've now heard the same message hundreds of times! Even knowing what they're doing, hearing it this many times it'll be hard to blow it off as just bullsh*t.

Because of how the Liberal Media just keeps repeating the same message/narrative over and over again our **best defense is to just turn off the TV** and *stop watching* their brainwashing, belief molding, perception creating shows and to stop reading articles from liberal left outlets.

I'm just going to tell you, *they are masterful at how they do this and control people*. Absolutely masterful!

In fact, if you lean to the left you probably don't believe anything I'm saying about the media because they've been your friend for many years and you think they're trustworthy. Plus, they've "programmed" you to believe this and to not trust anything coming from the Right and Conservative media.

I provide a lot more details about the media at the website and how they use their influence, scientific mind control tactics, NLP strategies and other techniques to control their viewers. Go here for more information about the media... [The Media](#).

You need to understand, the Liberal media doesn't serve us Americans! **They serve their Globalist owners who write their paychecks and who control what their messaging will be!**

All employees have a boss and if we don't do what our boss want us to do we get fired. Their loyalty is to their bosses and like good little *highly paid employees* they play the game and do what they're told.

This is one of the **most effective ways** of how the Globalist, their Deep State operatives and their massive media arm control a nation. **They control what you believe by controlling what you hear over and over again. They control YOUR perception to reality!**

Now that Globalists have one of the most effective ways to control you it's time to put things into action.

Listen, if the Liberal media can convince you of the following lies, they can convince you of anything:

- There's more than 2 sexes
- Climate change is an existential threat to mankind
 - The Climate naturally goes up and down
 - The 97 scientist who support climate change receive their funding from the government. Scientist who are self funded for the most part do not support climate change.
- America is systematic racist
 - America is the least racist nation in the world
- COVID is deadly and 9% of American's died from it.
 - 1.6% of American's have had it, only 0.05% of American's have died from it at an average age of 79.8.
- Vaccine is safe
 - A child has a 50 times greater chance of dying from the vaccine than COVID
 - There have been more deaths in 4 months from the COVID vaccine than all other vaccine deaths combined together over the past 20 years added together

- A CDC insider shared that there have been over 50,000 vaccine deaths in America
- Face mask are safe to wear for 8 hours a day, and they protect you and those around you from COVID
 - The CDC has known about the health risks to extended usage of face masks for years to include dropping your oxygen level into the 80's after just 5 min's of use which creates a health hazard, along with the many other health hazards.
 - The molecule of COVID is smaller than the molecule of the aroma of chicken you smell when walking into a grocery store with a face mask on and smell their cooked chicken at the deli. If you can smell the chicken the COVID molecules can come into your face mask
- HCQ and Ivermectin don't work for COVID and are dangerous to use
 - Multiple studies have shown the tremendous success of these two alternate medicines. One stated 85% of COVID deaths could've been avoided if they had used these two medicines correctly (at the early onset).
 - By law they cannot consider a vaccine for "emergency use" if there are other alternative options!
- 10,000 blacks are killed by police each year
 - Less than 30 is the actual number

This is just a small list. It's mind blowing at how gullible Liberals are and how "programmed" they are to always believe the narratives and lies spewed by the Liberal media.

Then There's Controlling Your Perception To Reality...

You've heard me talk about "reframing" something and talking about how they control your perception to reality. Here's another way they do this.

The way you feel about anything always comes down to the perspective from which you are looking at it. The way you frame things or the area you focus on determines how you feel. Reporters are master at framing things so you view it in the way they want you to view it.

Let me show you three framing strategies...

Preframing: The most powerful persuaders try to prevent the wrong perceptions (perceptions that go against the narrative they're trying to push) by handling them in advance. If you want to change a specific perception to something, change their focus.

Preframing is a way of doing it up front. It is easier to handle things up front before they become an issue because it directs their focus in advance and helps them to focus on what is great about that situation.

Reframing: This is how most people handle a person's view to something that goes against the narrative they're trying to push. This is getting someone to refocus or re-evaluate the

situation in a new way. If someone has a problem, you change the way they are looking at the problem so it doesn't feel like a problem anymore.

Deframing: means that you destroy the way someone is looking at something, or their frame of reference. Deframing is destroying their present focus and making them completely look in another direction. You should not use deframing unless you know the person's needs and know exactly what they want, and the only thing that is stopping them is fear.

To use deframing you must: 1) Truly understand your audience, and they must be committed viewers of the broadcast. 2) Be a professional who cares and has strong rapport with the prospect.

Framing a broadcast is extremely effective at controlling the viewers perception to what they just learned or saw. The Liberal media uses these techniques all the time.

What did they use to change American's beliefs?

First It's Understanding What Needs To Happen!

It's well known that a **divided nation is easier to conquer**. But even better is if you can get the citizens in the nation to **fight against each other**. Often it takes dividing a nation to set in motion the fighting amongst the citizens.

The Globalist started mapping out their plan of attack! With their Deep State Operatives and media arm, they knew they had the people and tools to pull it off.

They knew that whatever they put in place it would take **many years** to change the beliefs of enough people in the nation to create the results they were after. They knew they were looking at a *long-term strategy*. But like Reagan said, "We're just one generation away from losing our freedom", and he's right.

The Globalist knew our being so united based upon our patronage and our religions were the two biggest challenges they had to overcome and start tearing down.

- They needed people to hate America and wanting to start over again, to get rid of that pesky Constitution which hinders so many of the Globalists plans.
- They needed people to start turning away from God and stop going to church. Christians are one of the most dangerous group of people to tyrant governments because they're the ones who will unite and stand up against the tyrant government.

In came the Marxist tactics...

Chapter 5: Putting In Place The Pieces To Turn A Country With Citizens Who Loved The Country Into A Country Where Citizens Hate The Country...

Introduction To Marxism

Marxism is a strategy the citizens of a country use to push for Socialism. It's ran by citizen is the first thing to understand about Marxism, and the outcome they're after is Socialism.

But they're not doing this alone... **they have the full force of the Democrat party, the Globalists, the Globalist ran Liberal Media and the Left helping and supporting this movement.**

The BLM (Black Lives Matter) movement is a Marxist movement. They are full 100% Marxist pushing the Marxist message and following the Marxist playbook, and they openly admit this! BLM is controlled by the Left. They get their marching orders from the likes of Soros. More about all of this further on.

But Marxism isn't the only force against America. The Government has their game plan also which I address at the end of this chapter.

The point is in America we have the BLM movement following the Marxist playbook AND we have the Government following a different playbook. Our totalitarian Biden Admin is pushing aggressively to turn America into Communism. The Globalist want America under Communism so the government has all of the power and say in everything.

Numerous countries have fallen to Communism by way of Marxism. Communism is what the power hungry people like the Globalist want because it's the **Government total control of every facet of a country.** The citizens have no power or say, the Government has it all!

In America the people have the power by way of the Constitution. The Globalists and Democrats **absolutely hate our Constitution!** Obama calls it outdated. Yet it's what protects us citizens. I can see why power hungry corrupt politicians wouldn't like it.

Here's a video discussing countries using Marxism to turn a country to Communism: [The Marxist Blueprint \(https://rumble.com/vj73bd-green-beret-robert-lewis-the-marxist-blueprint-and-the-election-fraud.html\)](https://rumble.com/vj73bd-green-beret-robert-lewis-the-marxist-blueprint-and-the-election-fraud.html)

Communism is a dream come true to power hungry politicians and Elitist. It should be no surprise that the majority of Democrats were totally on board with this plan. So were numerous Republicans. **Greed and more power are hard to ignore and not want more**

of. (There's a reason American's want Congress to have term limits, but there's absolutely no way in hell they'll pass a term limit bill.)

Plus, under Communism it's then the Governments decision on whether or not to give away America's sovereignty and put America under the United Nations and a One World Government. Offer them enough wealth and most politicians would sell their soul. **We've already watched the majority of them make numerous policy decisions to support big dollar donors over the needs and best interest of American's.**

With America being under Communism the Globalist will be able to pull off just about anything they want **since the citizens won't have a say in anything.** Instead it'll be up to our corrupt politicians who will become the Elite in this new government.

You have to understand **America's land mass and many natural resources not to mention all of the other things America offers makes America as a whole very desirable.** Conquering America would be a *huge accomplishment!*

It wouldn't even surprise me if over time they kicked American's out of America and repopulated the resource rich and our beautiful country with Globalist elites and their families and selected people. While this may be a stretch but not beneath the globalist, America really is a beautiful and amazing country.

To pull all of this off the Globalist are utilizing numerous strategies from Marxism, to what I'll be introducing you to at the end of this chapter, to using their biggest weapon which was the Globalists owned Liberal Media outlets to control people and what they perceived as reality and to control their beliefs (I discuss this key weapon in Chapter 9).

They also knew it was the "long game", that it would take years to change the beliefs of enough citizens to move forward with their plan. There's a lot of pieces to pulling this off (As you learned in Ch. 3 the Globalist created a 16-year plan starting in 2008 to accelerate their plans to take over America.)

Then once they conquered America they'd be able to bring in Communism.

Again, like already stated, they knew this would be a long term strategy they'd have to monitor and adjust as the years passed and as needed which they did.

What Exactly Is Marxism?

Of all of the best definitions and explanations of Marxism I've seen, while they all basically say the same thing, I like the simplistic wording of this one...

Marxism is the name for a set of **political and economic ideas.** The core ideas are that **the world is divided into classes,** the workers and the richer capitalists who exploit the workers, there is a **class conflict** that should ultimately result in socialism

(workers own means of production), and then communism (stateless, classless society). These are the political and economic theories of Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels, later developed by their followers to form the basis for the theory and practice of **communism**.

To understand the problem with Marxism you need to understand the problems with Socialism and Communism **because Marxism is a set of tactics and strategies which will ultimately move a country to either Socialism which the lazy brainwashed “useful idiots” want or the preferred option of Communism which our corrupt politicians and the globalist want.**

Just keep in mind, starting with Socialism is fine with the Globalists because they know Communism is just a stepping stone away from Socialism.

Communism Is EVIL! Here's Why...

Like I just stated, be clearly aware that Socialism is just a step away from Communism so it's logical to expect that countries that go into Socialism will also become Communist! It's very important that you understand this because under Communism...

- The government has ultimate power, **the citizens have NONE!**
- Government gives you permission to do everything from what schooling you can go into to what job you can have to what you'll be paid and everything else. **Government controls everything, literally!**
- The government can mandate things like vaccines which will hinder critical thinking and other drugs they would classify as “vaccines” to control us.
- As part of the Globalization agenda they don't want citizens to own property. They want everyone to “rent” from the Government. (Don't you find it interesting how billionaires are buying up houses across America to rent out? What do they know that you and I don't?)
 - There's no way this would happen in America today, but bring in Communism and you won't have a say in this conversation.
- Communism is the #1 cause of murders and deaths in the world. Over 100 million citizens of Communist countries have been executed and murdered. Since citizens aren't allowed to have guns (yes, we'll absolutely lose our guns under Communism) citizens have no way to protect themselves.
 - First to be executed are anyone who doesn't support the new government followed by any problem makers. In America this will be patriots (Democrats are already building this list) followed by BLM and ANTIFA.
 - Watch this short video: <https://rumble.com/vj8655-gop-state-rep-who-fled-communism-wrecks-dem-rep-who-mocked-him.html>
 - In China which is under Communism tens of thousands died during the COVID lockdowns from starvation. They were publicly classified as COVID deaths.

- More people live in poverty in Communist country by a *huge margin* over a Capitalist country. This is in part because all businesses in a Communist nation first serve the government and pay very high taxes. To support the government and enrich the elite in government businesses pay their employees very low wages allowing more money to go to the government. In a Communist country the government is always first!
 - But with the low wages this means citizens aren't able to buy anything extra beyond the basic necessities so most local businesses end up going out of business.
 - Globalist have no problem with this because this just means the businesses owned by the Globalist will increase their revenue and profits. Have you heard that Amazon wants to start putting local businesses in cities around America to go beyond their online dominance and take over local cities now too?
 - The opportunity to own your own business and try to better yourself financially goes out the window under Communism. They don't want business owners, they want slaves!
- Religions aren't allowed. Communist governments expect people to worship and bow down the government, not God. The government is expected to be #1 in the citizens lives, not God.
 - Plus, if anyone is going to rise up against the government it's most commonly the Christians and religious people who will. They are quick to "unite" (the last thing a tyrant or Communist government wants) and they fall back on God to help them to defeat their government enemy.
 - Just look at how the Democrats unfairly attacked churches during the lockdowns and made sure they were the last to open up. **Democrats and the Globalist do not like Churches, religions and especially Christianity!**
- Citizens of a Communist country are treated more like "slaves" than citizens. With no rights except those that the government gives them, they are to bow down to the government, follow the strict rules of the government and need permission or certain social levels to do anything.
 - Watch this video: [Rachel: The Chinese People Ruled By The CCP Are 'Slaves' To The CCP \(https://rumble.com/vjcg4t-rachel-the-chinese-people-ruled-by-the-ccp-are-slaves-to-the-ccp.html\)](https://rumble.com/vjcg4t-rachel-the-chinese-people-ruled-by-the-ccp-are-slaves-to-the-ccp.html)
 - Already the Left is trying to rewrite our history to cover up the evil things Democrats have done and to push their narratives of America being evil.
 - Communist China has executed and murdered millions: <https://rumble.com/vjcmdv-80-million-innocent-people-murdered-under-the-ccp.html> - The Globalist love how Communism works in China. They would love to see the same thing in America.
 - What's ironic about this is the people in America who are pushing Marxism are using America's history of slavery as one of their reasons for wanting to move America to Socialism which will bring in Communism. But like we so often see, these are ignorant people who don't understand what they're leading America

to and what that will mean to the citizens... slavery, poverty, executions, no ownership of property, under total control of the government, having no rights or freedom.

- Along with this, we'll also see the Globalist Agenda 2030 come to fruition. Wait until you see what the Globalist have in store for us!

Communism is a death sentence to millions:

- Executions for many different reasons
- Starvation
- Weather Conditions (lack of electricity for AC or Heat)
- Becoming homeless
- Massive crime and murders (many times out of survival)

Add to this the Globalist depopulation plan. They believe that the earth can only effectively sustain 500,000,000 people for the long term. That means 13 out of every 14 people will be executed one way or another.

Many are calling the COVID vaccine a depopulation jab. Do your own research on this.

Of course it shouldn't take a rocket scientist to figure out who these 500,000,000 that will live will be... The Globalist and their families, our politicians and most of their family and the elite of the other countries around the world.

The rest of us – us peasants – better enjoy what time we have left.

Remember what I said at the very beginning... Everything I'm saying here can be researched and proven to be true. Even the Globalist depopulation is out on the internet for anyone to read. They're not hiding it. For one they fully believe they're going to take over America and turn it into a Communist country.

Communism is evil. Like a pyramid scheme the only ones who benefit are the people at the top, and that's why corrupt politicians, greedy people and power hungry people love communism. With riches beyond their wildest imagination so what if a few million – or billion – peasants die and millions more are their slaves!

This is why the Democrats are trying to sell you on "Democratic Socialism" (which is exactly the same thing as regular Socialism)... so they can bring in Communism.

You need to clearly understand that Communism is great for the elite, but very, very bad for the citizens. It shouldn't surprise you at all why corrupt politicians would go along with the Globalist to help them conquer and take-over America.

This is more reasons why we MUST get rid of any politicians who support a Globalization agenda!

How To Bring Marxism Into A Country To Divide It & Get The Citizens To Want To Change To Socialism...

Remember, Marxism is implemented by the citizens. But in America they have the support of the Globalists, the Globalists Liberal media, Democrats and numerous Republicans.

Strategically it's far easier to convince the citizens of a country to want Socialism than to agree to Communism. This is why we see the **strong push by Democrats and their radical left wing of the party pushing Socialism**. They know that once they "sell" people on Socialism, Communism is right around the corner which is what they really want.

Ignorant brainwashed liberals have no concept of what they're doing and what the end results will be. They're just doing what they're told to do by the Globalist's Liberal media who's controlling what they know and their beliefs. It's shocking to believe that liberals are so ignorant that they believe "Democratic Socialism" is different than just plain old Socialism!

There's absolutely no difference at all! They're exactly the same!

The other thing I want to point out before I explain how the Globalist and Democrats are using Marxist tactics in America via BLM and their useful idiots is that, **"EVERYTHING is by design". Everything!** And it's all designed to tear America down to bring in Socialism which will then bring in Communism.

These power hungry politicians need our Constitution which was written to protect us American's to end because it limits their power. They want ultimate unbridled power but as long as we have the Constitution their power is limited, and they know that at any given time we American's could wake up and force the states to fix their election laws to stop the voter fraud, and that we could start electing "America First" people to represent us which really scares them.

They need the Constitution to go away! The only way that's going to happen is to convince the American people that Socialism is a better solution for them knowing if they can convince American's to bring in Socialism that Communism is just a stepping stone away. Pushing Socialism is their mechanism for getting rid of the Constitution!

Then once Communism is in place, they'll move to a One World Government with America under the United Nations.

Everything they're doing is to accomplish a specific outcome to include help them push specific policies and to tear America apart. This includes but isn't limited to:

- Stopping us from being energy independent and making us dependent upon other countries.

- Inflation to reduce our buying power. ([Inflation Could Become An Inferno In Our Country](#))
- The invasion at the southern border, Democrats have no intentions of stopping it.
- The government paying people for not working like the additional money provided for those on unemployment... to stop businesses from being able to hire people which will hurt our economy, to make more people dependent upon the government.
- Creating confusion with our children about their sex and other things.
- Forcing racism down our throats, even when it doesn't exist they'll manufacture racist event.
- And much more.

Every one of these things and the other things Democrats are doing are to make us poorer, make more people dependent upon the government, tear down human nature, pit one group of people against another (racism is their most effective strategy) and much more. They are all right out of the Marxist and Communist playbook.

Once you understand everything is **by design** you start realizing just how devious and evil the Democrats are to allow this in America, and it shows you that the Democrats do NOT care about America or American's. American's are simply a "pawn" in their game to achieve their ultimate objective of Communism.

But it's not just Democrats. There are numerous "Establishment" RINO Republicans who also support the Globalization Agenda. This is old time Republicans like McConnell, Graham and Romney in the Senate and people like Cheney in the House. They are just as guilty for being Anti-America and trying to move us to a One World Government which will only happen after we have Communism in place!

What's sad is we buy their line of bull crap and continue re-electing them year after year... ***we are just as much to blame.*** But this is because the discussion of "Globalization" and what that means to America has just recently become mainstream and a common discussion now with patriot Americans.

Now we know and now we must put a stop to it.

Okay, let's move on...

Following is a summary of **how to implement Marxism into a country**. Notice the things already happening (I list some of those things as sub-bullets just to give you an idea of how the Democrats and Globalist with their Deep State operatives and BLM are using these Marxist tactics in America to tear us apart.

Watch this video of BLM's position regarding Cuban citizens fighting for their freedom from a Dictatorship, Communist country: <https://rumble.com/vjw0u6-black-lives-matter-praises-cubas-communist-regime-blames-u.s.-for-problems.html>. There should be absolutely no question in your mind that BLM is a tool of the Democrats to push for Communism!

To list everything and explain it all it would require a book so hopefully what I share here is enough to see how devious and anti-American the Democrats and Globalist are as they work aggressively to tear America apart):

1 Degenerate society –

- **Present degeneracy and promiscuity as “normal, natural, and healthy.”**
 - We've been watching the Democrats & the Left pushing things that at one time in America's not to far past we all would've considered immoral and completely inappropriate! Things like allowing a man to say he recognizes himself as a woman which gives him the right to go into a girls bathroom, into a woman's locker room even as women are showering and so on. This is shockingly acceptable and encouraged by Democrats!
 - And what's with there being 72 genders? Or doing away with gender pronouns like man or woman? We're living in an upside down country right now, but don't think for a second that it's not by design because it is. It's all Marxist strategies and then you have the Globalists liberal media pushing these messages over and over again. Another reason for the media to push these messages over and over again is to "normalize" it which is another tactic.
- **Eliminate religion to debase morality – then mock religion.**
 - For multiple reasons Marxism tactics attacks religion and Christianity. Look at how the Democrats have been attacking Christians which went into over drive during the Obama Admin when Obama said, "America is not a Christian nation". YES IT IS!
 - The newest attack against Christianity is attacking the Bible saying it's “White Supremacist” to push the Evolution story down our throats. This is to the point of Satanic! Article: <https://thefederalist.com/2021/07/07/the-left-wants-you-to-believe-the-bible-is-White-supremacist-so-they-can-force-evolution-down-your-throat/>
 - Even businesses are attacking Christians like Wells Fargo Bank who just recently got a letter from Congressman Gosar for Christian persecution!
- **Destroy the family by taking fathers and mothers out of the home and handing the children over to the state to be propagandized.**
 - BLM is a huge instigator in destroying the nuclear family of a husband and wife together raising their children. The BLM is a powerful and effective tool of the Globalist and the Left to push Marxism in America. The founders of BLM even openly admit they are trained Marxist and are working toward tearing America down to bring in Socialism. They don't hide it!
 - Democrats designed welfare has been a huge factor in the break-down of the nuclear family. I discuss this in more detail in Chapter 6.

- For years as part of this strategy children have been indoctrinated in schools. As part of the Globalists strategy they have taken over school boards, teachers unions, colleges and universities all of who push indoctrination models to control what our children are taught about America, to push racism on them and to push the liberal ideology on them. Most colleges and universities push politically correct language and a liberal ideology turning many of our children into liberal snowflakes.
- The most recent indoctrination is in the way of "Critical Race Theory" which teaches our children to hate America and to be racist. Because America is not a racist nation they needed to manufacture racism because the racism narrative has been such an effective Marxist tactic to use against Americans to divide us!
- **Centralize fiat currency banking systems, government programs, and tax policies – to steal wealth and make the people dependent on the state and poor.**
 - There's a big change coming to our currency system and the Central Banks.
 - The Government is trying to create a digital currency and management system which would allow them to have total control over the citizens. They could see how you're spending your money and if they don't like it they can put a hold on your account like buying a gun, they can use it to confirm your taxes, if you're a Conservative they can just take your money and close your account. They would have total access to our accounts.
 - Obama did a lot to create poverty and reduce the income of American's. Trump then came along and showed people what was possible, but only had 4 years and a non-participating Congress. In 5 months of Biden we're seeing 10-11% inflation (it's actually double what Biden Admin is saying) causing the price of products to go up and the value of the dollar to go down; gas prices have gone up and will continue to increase with Biden ending our oil independence and making us dependent upon other countries.
 - Destroy the middle class because it's this group who will stand up against a tyrant government! Poor countries have no middle class with a strong contrast between the have's (elites) and the have nots (people in poverty).
 - Taking away or greatly reduce our retirement income:
 - Capital Gains tax which will greatly reduce your 401k income
 - Social Security starts being reduced once you make \$85/mo. If you make \$1600/mo your Social Security will be at \$0.
 - Tax increases are coming! This could be a gas tax which affects everyone, it could be a carbon tax charged to everyone using gas ran vehicles and it could be the repeal of Trump's tax cuts which would affect everyone. These are just 3 of the ways the Biden Admin is looking at increasing what we pay in taxes. They're also planning to bring back the death tax so when people die a large portion of the value of their estate has to be paid to the government which has forced children to sell the family farm or business.

- **Control government (and its influencers), business, culture, media, and academia where ever you can.**
 - Over the past 60 years the Left has been able to take over the entertainment industry, academia and many businesses especially the tech companies. They are still working on taking over our culture and with the help of BLM they've tore away at it especially in the area of patronage, which was an area they were very focused on.
 - Here's a video discussing a new movie, "Karen", put out by Hollywood to stir the racial divide even more and to normalize it:
<https://rumble.com/vjsep-b-hollywood-is-using-racism-to-divide-us.html>
 - Liberal Colleges and Universities are places where students should be stretching their minds and hearing all points of views to help them have a wider understanding of life. But this isn't what's happening on Liberal Colleges and Universities. These institutions absolutely refuse to allow Conservative speakers on their campuses. If other Conservatives invite people like Ben Shapiro the Liberals will riot and demand that Ben be stopped from coming. You see, hard core Liberals know that if people hear the Conservative views it's hard to dispute them and they're afraid people will start accepting the Conservative views so hard core Liberals go to whatever lengths necessary to stop Conservatives from being able to speak on the campus! In the end, these institutions are putting out totally indoctrinated newly created Liberals.
 - Juneteenth is a blatant attack at our more revered America holiday, July 4th where we celebrate America's independence. The strategy behind Juneteenth is to replace the, as the Liberals call it, "the White man's holiday" of July 4th. The Democrats and Left have bastardized America true history to tear apart our patronage to America. It's all strategy!
 - Also, do keep in mind, there would have been no Juneteenth without July 4th!
 - The Left is even attacking Thanksgiving: [YouTube Celebrates 'Unthanksgiving,' Honoring 'Indigenous Resistance'](#)
- **Above all, disarm the public. The minds of the people are now ready to accept new ideas, so long as their degeneracy can be satisfied.**
 - The Globalist and Democrats know this will be very, very hard to accomplish.
 - Disarming American's has been something the Democrats have aggressively been trying to do since Obama. They know they cannot finalize what they're trying to accomplish without disarming us. To set the stage and try and push gun controls they create policies that will massively increase crime and murders throughout America and then blame it on guns completely ignoring and disputing that the crime and murders are because of their own policies.
 - Democrats have intentionally put in motion policies which are guaranteed to increase crimes and murders. They know what they're doing. Like I have said many times, "Democrats CREATE problems to PUSH their radical policies."

- See this article: [Crime Is Spiking In U.S. Cities Because Democrats Literally Asked For It](#)

2 Put one group against another –

- **Use identity politics, gender politics, and get racial to form opposing tribes. It does not matter what these tribe leaders think – *they will be eliminated in time anyway.***
 - Notice what it states here... the tribe leaders will eventually be eliminated. Marxism is “using” people to get what they want, and then disposing of them!
 - Democrats LOVE identity politics. Now you know why... it's an effective Marxist tactic to group people by identities and then turn American's against Americans by, for example, pitting one race against another which has been their most effective strategy.
 - Democrats & the Left are pushing Transgenderism putting their rights above biological women, and are allowing men who consider themselves a woman to go into girls bathrooms and locker rooms along with supporting biological men who say they're a women to compete against biological women in sports. Democrats have turned so many things upside down on its head.
 - Democrats are even pushing to allow children (minors) to request and get a sex change without their parents permission, and in some Democrat states the parents will lose custody of their minor kids as young as 5 for trying to stop them from having a sex change.
 - The list of things the Democrats are doing under this heading is massive!
- **The followers will be useful idiots.**
 - Every country has its useful idiots. Who are these people? They are people who are weak-minded and easily controlled, influenced and brainwashed; they are people who feel left out and want to be part of something; they are people who don't do any critical thinking, they are followers.
 - Marxist absolutely need the useful idiots because they're the loud mouth pieces pushing the Marxist tactics Democrats are trying to push whether it's pushing an anti-American message like attacking our flag, our anthem, our statutes, our holidays or other things that create patronage in America. Or they may be pushing other Marxist messages to create division among races, classes and others.
 - In a nutshell, they push the Marxist messaging from destroying patronage, attacking the nuclear family, attacking religions and Christianity, pushing racism, etc.
 - It's all about having these "useful idiots" pushing Marxist tactics. BLM and ANTIFA fit here as useful idiots.
 - Watch this video about BLM, “[Exposing Black Lives Matter](#)” to see how these people have been manipulated with false narratives and fake

information to create chaos, do rioting and other activities to create fear all to tear down America and bring in Communism. Remember Globalist Soros controls BLM.

- We also see many actors who want attention play the useful idiot roles or who are told to push the Leftist messaging by people higher up or who are bribed/paid to push the Leftist message.
 - Here's an example: [CDC Pays NFL Alumni Association \\$3.5M To Promote Vaccines](#)
 - Same with sports figures who get sucked into the Marxist narratives. People like LeBron James are just figure heads of the Marxist movement.
- **Above all, get people to question their government and its founding principles – besides by this time, they have good reason.**
 - This is why you see the attack on our history. This includes attacking statutes of people who played an important role in the founding of America. With the racism narrative pushed by the Left (yes, a Marxist tactic) it has made it easier to use the racism narrative to attack America as a whole and America's history. Even though it's not true, facts seldom play a role when pushing Marxist tactics especially when they have the Liberal Media to back them up. Plus, Marxist tactics are more effectively driven based upon "feelings" than "logic or facts".
 - To support these tactics being pushed based off a "feeling" over "facts", the Left has invoked Big Tech to censor, remove or put fact checks on facts that dispute the narrative being pushed.
 - Along with this, the Globalist's media back up the narrative and push it to their viewers/readers. It's like the book burning of Germany. What we've been watching and experiencing is a digital purging of our history and facts so the Left can more easily push their narratives.
 - The 1619 project was born out of this Marxist tactic... to re-write history and base it on being an evil country with its roots in slavery and that it's a systematic racist nation which are also Marxist tactics with each playing off the other.
 - Fact is, America is the least racist nation in the world! This is why the Left manufacturers so many racist events and pushes it so hard. If they say it enough times and gaslight those who deny it, it makes people either accept it or not stand up to it. Either way, they win!
 - We are at a point where people don't trust the government. But I know the way to fix it is to be more careful with who we elect into office and key positions, which means election integrity is an important factor we must take very seriously if the "will of the people" is going to be followed versus what we're watching now where the Globalization agenda is being put in place because of

so many rigged elections. Then there are others who just want to scrap America and start over which is the Marxist message the Left is pushing.

3 Invoke chaos and revolution –

- Chaos is one of the Democrats best friends. They LOVE chaos. Always have. Notice how they don't stop BLM or ANTIFA from rioting and looting, nor do they hold them accountable to their actions. Even when a few are arrested they drop the charges and let them go. Watch this video: [What The Left Wants You To Forget](#)
- Then there's the Defund the Police movement by the Left. It's creating a whole heck of a lot of chaos the Democrats and Left are capitalizing on to push their narratives and policies.
- There's also the Democrats open border policy which has created an invasion at our southern border and will create a whole lot of chaos all across America.
- Also, the Democrats have been trying to push the Patriots to start a revolution, to take up arms to take back our country. **The Democrats WANT a revolution, but we must not give it to them because it'll just create the next issue they'll use to turn America into a police state along with other things.**
 - Having said this, do not be surprised if there's a "false flag" event planned and instigated by the Democrats like what we've been learning about with the Jan. 6th event where the Democrats had FBI agents (Deep State Operatives) planning, instigating and pushing the Jan. 6th riots along with BLM and ANTIFA. It would not surprise me, having learned what we have about the FBI, that they organize, plan out and try to get weak minded American's to take up arms against the Government.
- **Once people have driven themselves into their tribes – organize civil protests and disobedience against each other, and they're opposing views.**
 - We've been watching this happen.
- **Once the people get radicalized, go violent. Starting with simple acts of hoodlumism, then domestic terrorism, and then outright killing each other on the streets.**
 - Some of this has already happened. Look at all of the riots since 2008 from BLM and ANTIFA.
 - But look at what's to come... outright killing each other on the streets! Think this is ludicrous? How many other things on this list would you have thought was ludicrous, yet is already happening? Shocker for you... we've already watched killings happen on the street by BLM and ANTIFA. But, it's going to get worse! The invasion at our southern border has allowed a lot of very bad people to come into America from gang members to terrorist!
 - There will very likely also be "false flags" like already mentioned.

- **We now have civil chaos.**

- Lawlessness, gangs taking over cities, crime sprees, mass murders, rampant murders, etc. Remember, everything is *by design!*

4 Totalitarian takeover – swift coup –

- **The take over of America was by rigging the election in 2020.** The Globalist just absolutely could not allow another 4 years of America First. So instead of the “Will Of The People” being the law of the land, we’re watching a Globalist take over of America!
 - This was a coup and Democrats are fully involved in it along with numerous RINO Republicans along with many Deep State operatives who were able to convince many judges to not take on any election fraud cases. You can learn more about all of this here: [How To Steal A Presidential Election – Will We Ever Have A Fair Election Again?](#) At this article be sure to see the Additional Information after it, there’s a lot!
- How much of the following we’ll see I don’t know. Depends how effective Americans are at taking back their country from the fraudulent 2020 election.

- **With chaos in the streets and economic uncertainty, people will be begging for some strong hand to come in and save them from the chaos.**

- This is how you get citizens to support Socialism and Communism... **drop them to their knees economically, create fear like how they’ll pay their bills or wondering how they’ll have their next meal, etc.** Then the government *who created all of these problems* comes in and says they can fix it but there needs to be a change to fix their problem. The changes they require is the ending of the Constitution and then agreeing to Communism or Socialism.
 - Democrats create problems to manipulate people and then use the problems they created to push their agenda and/or policies.

- **Organize key members to seize power in an extra-Constitutional manner and declare martial law – to save the country, of course.**

- In part we’ve watched this happen with COVID with the mandatory lockdowns which were unconstitutional, requiring face masks which the science absolutely does not support at all, closing all businesses except big businesses which Globalization supporters own and much more. The problem is, Governors loved the power this gave them and how they could control the citizens in their state. You could say they got a taste of Communism – we all did – and the Governors and Democrats liked it a lot! Meanwhile, citizens have massively suffered.
- I could see Biden declaring martial law. He’s just waiting for the right moment, and if that moment doesn’t come then the Democrats and their deep state operatives will create the right environment just like what they did with COVID!

- **Change Constitutional law to maintain legitimacy, and eliminate all resistance by any means necessary – jail or even executions.**
 - Democrats are already going after their political enemies, Conservatives.
 - They are using the January 6th capital riots *they created* as the basis to this.
 - They have people who were invited into the capital by the capital police still in jail with no option for bail and no speedy trial!
 - They are building a list of “extremist” who are simply American’s who LOVE America and are outwardly speaking out against the Democrats Totalitarian government and how they’re trying to bring Communism into America. If you call out what the Democrats are doing you’re an enemy of theirs.
 - If you openly dispute the 2020 election you’re an enemy of theirs.
 - They’re even going after the law license of attorney’s who file lawsuits associated to voter fraud (this is mind blowing!).
 - Biden is hiring 80,000 more IRS agents who they’ll use to go after Conservative people and businesses. Biden is turning the IRS against Conservatives like Obama did by going after Tea Party members.
 - There are even Democrats who are calling for the murder of Trump supporters... <https://www.redvoicemedia.com/2021/07/howard-dean-says-trump-supporters-will-pay-with-their-lives-compares-former-president-to-jim-jones/>
- **Then quickly implement the planned Marxist ideologies, seize property, and force the people to submit by any authoritarian military means necessary.**
 - At this point we’re seriously screwed!
 - The question is, will our military who swore to uphold the Constitution have our backs? It’s questionable because the Biden admin and the corrupt Miley who’s the top ranking General at the pentagon is weeding out the America loving people in the military and pushing Marxist tactics in our military to convert them to America hating soldiers. Think about that. To back up the Globalist and the take over of America they need a military who also hates America and wants to see America change to Communism!

This Marxist plan may seem rather **frightening to you** – and it should, *it’s evil*.

Now let it soak in that many of the **people we elected to the House and Senate are supporting and playing a key role in all of this happening in America.** We keep re-electing the very people supporting what you see listed above and who are helping to push the Globalization agenda!

But the Radical Left has gone beyond the list above to try and destroy America. Remember, the two key things they established needing to happen to take control of America is...

1) Attacking our patronage because this unites people and makes people love America:

- Attacking our statutes and ripping them down
- Disrespecting our National Anthem and kneeling while it's playing
- Disrespecting our flag
- Attacking the 4th of July... "It's the White man's independence day". This is part of the Marxist tactic of pitting Blacks against Whites.
 - Juneteeth is to replace the 4th of July pushing the Black persons day of freedom is the real independence of America. The Left is pushing this message hard because the Left wants to remove all things that unite people and creates patronage! (As a side note, there would be no Juneteeth if there hadn't been a July 4th.)
- The Left is attacking Thanksgiving: [YouTube Celebrates 'Unthanksgiving,' Honoring 'Indigenous Resistance'](#)
- Stopping the Pledge Of Allegiance in Schools
- Trying to change our history like with the 1619 project, but only selectively changing our history because the 1619 project and other historical re-writes of our history NEVER point out that it was Democrats who:
 - insisted upon the slavery,
 - who tried to stop the freeing of the slaves,
 - who started and were the main people in the KKK,
 - who pushed the Jim Crow laws and so on.
 - Almost every social issue in America's past where it hurt the Blacks was because of Democrats, *but all of this is conveniently left out.*
 - See this article: [The 1619 Project Conveniently Overlooks The Racist Past Of Democrats](#)
- Trying to push that America was founded in racism and has always been a systematic racist country
- Putting racism and slavery as the focus and key part to America's history to try and get people to hate America
- Pushing Critical Race Theory at our schools which teaches our kids to be racist and hate America
- Allowing illegal aliens to stop things that have been a cultural part of America like our flag or prayers because it offends them.
 - Why aren't they required to assimilate to America? Why do we even care what offends illegals in America? They can just leave!
 - While most would agree with my points here, Democrats give illegal aliens who are illegally in America more rights than American citizens... it's all by design to tear us apart!
- Not requiring illegal aliens, refugees and others who come to America to assimilate, but instead allowing them to change our culture and even supporting the changes to our culture to support their ideology.

- A good example of this is Muslim refugees who follow Islam and the Koran because Islam and the teaching of the Koran are completely opposite to what America believes and Christianity. It's two opposing views and ideologies. Democrats protect Muslims and their faith while at the same time attacking and denouncing Christians and their faith. This is why the government will go after a Christian baker who won't build a cake for a gay couple but turns a blind eye to the Muslim baker who also won't build a cake for a gay couple!
 - Obama brought in many thousands of Islam Muslims into America while at the same time stopping any Christians from coming into America even though it was the Christians who were being murdered at a genocide level. Then Obama and the Democrats attacked anyone who spoke out against Muslims making them a protected group.

2) Attack our religion and Christianity because this also unites people and is a strong force:

- Remove God from our Schools including stopping high school sports teams from having prayers.
- Removing God from public places
- Removing God from Government buildings like the 10 Commandments
- Allow gays and transgenders to "target" Christian businesses who won't do the flowers or wedding cakes for them because it goes against their religion
 - But they never force Muslims to create cakes for gay couples! Muslims are a "protected" group in America!
- During the COVID lockdowns Churches were the #1 attack of Democrat states and cities to stay locked down. Pastors were fined and some jailed for going against the tyrant rules of the state Governor or city Mayor.
- The media and the Left blaming Christians for all kinds of things
- Attacking Christians constantly
- Obama tried to end Christmas and turning Christmas to "Happy Holiday", the Christmas Tree to a "Holiday Tree".
- President Obama's administration actually argued there is *not a freedom to exercise one's religion*. Instead, his administration argued there was only a freedom of worship. The Supreme Court rejected his position 9-0, but the administration's antagonism toward faith-based voters continued. (Another reason why the Supreme Court is so important to people of faith.)
- We watched Obama's Solicitor General argued faith-based institutions could see their tax-exempt status go away if they did not embrace gay marriage.
 - The Biden Admin is continuing on with this... The IRS denied a Christian organization a tax exempt tax status because they stated that Bible teaching is a Republican thing per the letter from the IRS to the organization. This clearly shows that Democrats no longer believe in Christianity.

To get a much better understanding of how to use Marxism to tear apart a country watch the video <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QfvXwuZ-bok>. This was a warning to American's from Russian deflector Yuri Bezmenov. Yuri Bezmenov, a Russian born KGB trained subverter tells about the influence of the Soviet Union on Western media and describes the stages of communist takeovers.

Now be clear, it's not Russia taking America over, *it's the Globalist*.

This interview was conducted by G. Edward Griffin in 1984. By the time the video was made the Globalist were already pushing Marxism in America.

This is a very educational video to understand how to tear a nation apart and bring in Communism. A lot of what he shares should sound very familiar, and you should be able to peg things happening in America to what he's sharing from back in 1984. This is eerie!

One of the important things shared here is the important role of liberals. Like Yuri calls them, "Useful idiots"! Watch... <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QfvXwuZ-bok> .

Another point he made as discussed in the article, ([see How Marxists Take Over \(and What to Do About it\)](#)), from Nov 27, 2020...

Most of the activity of the department was to compile [a] huge amount (volume) of information on individuals who were instrumental in creating public opinion: publishers, editors, journalists, actors, educationalists, professors of political science, members of parliament, [and] representatives of business circles. Most of these people were divided roughly [into] two groups. Those who would toe the Soviet foreign policy, they would be promoted to the positions of power through media and public opinion manipulation. Those who refused the Soviet influence in their own country would be character-assassinated or executed physically, con-revolution.¹

He went on to state...

the "great brainwashing process" begins with a "demoralization" process that takes "15-20 years . . . the minimum number of years which [is required] to educate one generation of students in the country of your enemy, exposed to the ideology of the enemy."¹³

From there, "it takes only from two to five years to destabilize a nation—what matters [are] essentials: economy, foreign relations, defense systems." Next, "It may take only up to six weeks to bring a country to the verge of crisis." Finally, "with a violent change of power, structure, and economy, you have a period of normalization. It may last indefinitely." **At that point, Marxism reigns unimpeded.**

You should read the whole article along with watch the video:

- Article – [see How Marxists Take Over \(and What to Do About it](#)
- Video – <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QfvXwuZ-bok>

I hope you watched the video. If you did, did you notice all of the things he discussed they'd do in America that has already happened or is happening now?

This take over of America has been going on for a long time, and then got kicked into overdrive in 2008 with Obama, and then Biden took it all to a whole new level to make up for Trump's 4 years and to get America back on the Globalization path!

On top of all of this we're watching Biden put in Communist rule and policies in America like:

- Censoring & removing information that contradicts the Left's narrative. Even if the information is an indisputable fact, if it contradicts or shoots holes in the Left's narrative it's removed or censored.
 - By the way, information control and censoring is the *first step and a very important step* to bringing in Communism into a country! They MUST control what you hear and believe to be true even if it's not true at all.
- Attorney's who are taking on election fraud cases are being disbarred solely because they're taking on election fraud cases! The Left absolutely cannot allow the fraud to be revealed!
 - This is not only a Communist tactic of attacking your political enemies, it's the Deep State doing everything they can to stop the evidence of the voter fraud from coming out! Multiple attorney's have had their licenses suspended or taken away. Rudy Giuliani, President Trump's personal attorney, was the latest to have his license suspended.
- Going after political enemies. The IRS, FBI and DOJ are all going after Conservatives and Patriots. Along with these government agencies is the globalist by way of their companies like Big Tech banning Conservatives, removing them from their platform and censoring their information. We're watching a lot of big businesses, tech companies and banks end doing business with Conservatives.
 - Look at the incredible difference between the BLM/ANTIFA riots and the \$2 billion of damage done in just 2020 alone and those who went to DC on Jan 6 and walked in threw open doors, caused no damage at all (BLM & ANTIFA created the million dollars of damage when trying to break in, but eventually the capital police just opened the doors and allowed people to come in requesting they not be disorderly or break anything), walked around in the capital for a few minutes and then left?
 - The BLM/ANTIFA people rioting and looting mostly were released quickly and all charges dropped.
 - The majority of patriots walked in with doors wide open and the Capital Police standing there letting them come in, they walked around for a few minutes and left. For doing this they're stuck in jail with no bail and no

due process, they are in their cell for 23 of 24 hours, they only get 1 hour per day to make phone calls or any person hygiene stuff like a shower. The DC liberal judges continue to sign off on them staying in jail with no idea of when they'll have a hearing or get out. What I've shared with you here is just the tip of the iceberg of what they're having to deal with.

- There's a very sharp contrast between the two, and it clearly shows this is a political prosecution attacking their political enemies and making an example of them.
- The Biden Admin is trying to remove control of the elections from the state to being federalized so they have ultimate control over elections and election laws.
- The Biden Admin is trying to federalize the police so the federal government controls the police in the states (an obvious Communist move).

So as you can see, the Left is pushing Marxist tactics in America AND the Biden Admin is putting in place Communist rules and procedures. **We are at the tail end of the Globalist master plan to take over America!** Time is running out for American's to unite and **take a stand against this take over of America.**

What's happening in America has many facets to it. But again, and never forget, **EVERYTHING being done is being done by design... it's all intentional.** All of it combined together is to tear apart America, pit Americans against Americans and put the pieces in place to bring in Socialism and support a Communist country.

As a side note, **what has always made America great is that we all looked at each other as Americans. Being an American was an honor.** What the Democrats have put in place is the labeling and segregation of people.

It's Been Years Of Marxism In America, Right Under Our Noses, To Tear Us Apart!

It's been years of Marxist tactics to divide us and pitting groups of American's against other Americans. It's all about "divide and conquering" America. The strategies used were right out of the playbook of Marxist like Karl Marx and Communist like Mao.

Here are a few things pointed out in the article, "[Former CIA operative: We are in Phase 2 of a Marxist-Maoist takeover of the nation](#)" dated August 26, 2020...

Faddis continued: "We are already well into the second phase of this revolution. When the Third Precinct building in Minneapolis was sacked in the early phases of this insurrection that was not a random action. It was a deliberate attack on the authority of the existing government. It is likewise no accident that much of the violence in Portland has been centered on the federal courthouse or that BLM and Antifa actions

in recent weeks have expanded to attacks on the residences of mayors, chiefs of police and police union officials.

“This will continue. It will expand. All levels of government at the local, state, and federal will be targeted. Officials will be intimidated. Government authority will be challenged and then replaced. Areas will begin to move under the control of the Maoists. This process is already underway.”

The mayors of Portland, Seattle, and other cities have been intimidated “by the power of the insurrectionists,” Faddis wrote, and have “shifted to supporting them and turning against their own police forces. The Mayor of Portland has gone into the street and stood side by side with individuals attacking the federal building. The Mayor of New York City famously participated in painting a Black Lives Matter tribute banner on a city street weeks ago.”

As their power grows, Black Lives Matter, Antifa and other anarchists “will expand the scope of their challenge to the authority of the existing governmental structure,” Faddis wrote.

Then, phase three begins, as the level of violence expands. “We will see a shift from vandalism, burning, and beatings to the use of Molotov cocktails, firearms and car bombs,” Faddis wrote.

If that happens, then “we are well past the point where this movement could have been snuffed out easily, the Maoists will begin to challenge the federal government directly. In control – by this point of urban centers, National Guard armories, and fielding their own police forces – the revolutionaries will move to threaten the very existence of the republic,” Faddis wrote.

The Marxist-Maoist takeover “can be crushed,” Faddis wrote. “The tide can be turned right now. The first step in doing so, however, is to acknowledge what is happening. A revolution is underway. The first phase is largely complete. The next phase has already begun. We need to stop it now.

These tactics were also used by Hitler to control Germany and take over Germany. But we all know how that turned out for Hitler, but not without a lot of deaths (millions) and a lot of pain for the citizens along the way!

Over 100 million people have been murdered under Communism. Not only has Communism **never worked** (eventually the citizens fight back to be free like what we’re seeing today in Cuba), more people have died under Communism than anything else in the world’s history! Communism is the #1 cause of deaths worldwide.

Murdering and executing political enemies and dissidents is a normal occurrence under Communism. Take a look at this article from July 2021: [Cuba: Human Rights Activists Confirm 1000+ Arrests/Disappearances Since July 11](#). Here's a few things this article pointed out:

- While the July 11 protests were, by all accounts, overwhelmingly peaceful, Cuban authorities responded by deploying state security and its repressive “black beret” special forces to conduct mass arrests, **open fire on crowds of dissidents**, and perform **public beatings** to scare anyone considering joining the movement.
- The “black beret” forces have conducted door-to-door raids looking for suspected protesters in nearly every major city and **shot protesters in their own homes**.

Under Communism we don't have the Constitution to protect us. (Democrats & the Left *absolutely hate* the Constitution.) Under Communism the government has total and complete control with no check and balances to protect the citizens. Protesting ourselves against them, trying to unite against them and *they just shoot you dead!* If America was a Communist nation, the BLM riots would've been shut down by just shooting them dead.

Communism is a completely different set of laws and way of running a country than the Constitutional Republic we're currently enjoying backed by the Constitution which gives us our rights and freedoms. For the life of me I do not understand why BLM and the many useful idiots of the Left would want Communism over what we have now!

Read the article to see what else Cuba is doing to their people and groups of people like the Christians: [Cuba: Human Rights Activists Confirm 1000+ Arrests/Disappearances Since July 11](#).

How could we have allowed ourselves to get here? Why weren't the anti-American actions stomped out right up front? Why weren't the rioters shut down immediately even if the Democrat Mayor and Governor said no to stopping them?

The problem is there are a lot of pieces that had to be put in place to tear America apart and change people's beliefs of how great of a country America is to convincing them how terrible of a country it is. They had to change what people believed along with tearing apart the patronage of America in order to convince people to accept what the Democrats & the Liberal Left are doing to America.

To their advantage they've been putting these pieces in place for over 60 years and they've been indoctrinating our children for many years to help them push their messaging and be their “useful idiots” in their mission of taking over America.

It's all strategy to pull off the “takeover of America”.

To learn more about Marxism in America Mark Levin wrote a very thorough book on it: <https://www.amazon.com/American-Marxism-Mark-R-Levin/dp/150113597X>

It's Not Just Marxism The Globalist & Democrats Are Using. They're Also Following Saul Alinsky's 8 Levels Of Control!

Marxism has a very specific set of steps, as you read. It has a lot to do with the citizens and how they're implemented. Largely it's been BLM who's been pushing the Marxism tactics along with ANTIFA, but not by themselves... they had the full force of the Left, Democrats, Globalist and the Globalist Liberal media supporting and helping them push and put in place the Marxist steps.

Now we're going to look at what the Government's doing to move America to Communism which also supports the Marxism being pushing in America ... Saul Alinsky's 8 levels of control.

These 8 steps which Saul Alinsky designed is something the government of the nation puts in place, it's not something citizens can do.

It's by using both Marxism and Alinsky's steps together that the Government along with the Deep State operatives are able to turn a country to Communism. With both of these things working together it's going to be really hard to combat against it which is why Chapter 15 is so important along with Chapter 16.

Saul Alinsky merely simplified Vladimir Lenin's original scheme for world conquest by communism, under Russian rule. Stalin described his converts as ***"Useful Idiots"***

The **Useful idiots** have destroyed every nation in which they have seized power and control. It is presently happening at an alarming rate in the US. ***"It is difficult to free fools from the chains they revere"***. Get the useful idiots to hate America so they help push the messaging and support the tearing down of America. It's all strategy and has been in play for over 60 years to build up their useful idiots and put the other pieces in place.

How To Create A Social State By Saul Alinsky:

There are eight levels of control that must be obtained before you are able to create a social state. The first is the most important.

1. **Healthcare** – Control healthcare and you control the people.
 - This is what Obamacare was all about and why the Democrats defend it. It's absolutely terrible health coverage if you're paying for it because you have to buy the worst plan in order to come close to being able to afford it and the premium is still extremely high. On top of this you end up putting the Deductible as high as possible to afford the premiums. But for the low income people and illegal aliens who get it free it was Cadillac coverage! What's right or fair about this?

- But this did get people on poverty or low-income to support Democrats in elections which is another reason why the Democrats want as many people in poverty and low-income as possible. See how one strategy plays into another?
 - The Left/Democrats are now pushing that the reason we don't have universal healthcare is because of racism. This shows you how important it is for the Government to control healthcare in America.
2. **Poverty** – Increase the Poverty level *as high as possible*; poor people are easier to control and will not fight back if you are providing everything for them to live.
 - Obama put many millions of people on food stamps and more people in poverty. Biden is building on what Obama did. On top of this Obama and Biden both are offering OUR Social Security to illegal aliens which will bankrupt Social Security much faster. Many are now saying it will be gone by 2035!
 3. **Debt** – Increase the debt of the country to an unsustainable level. That way you are able to increase taxes, and this will produce more poverty.
 - America is \$28.5 Trillion Dollars in debt, and Biden wants to add another \$6 Trillion to it!
 - Watch this **very important** video: [Inflation Could Become An Inferno In Our Country](#)
 - Obama increased our debt more than the previous 10 Presidents combined together times 2.
 - Both Obama and Biden are definitely doing their part to for this step. Of course, Trump and Republicans also added quite a few trillions to the debt because of COVID.
 4. **Gun Control** – Remove the ability to defend themselves from the government. That way you are able to create a police state.
 - Especially starting with Obama the Democrats have kicked up their push to get our guns. Biden's going go way beyond Obama.
 - Obama tried to pass the "small arms TREATY" with the United Nations, but Trump ended it. Biden is bringing it back. This would allow the UN to send their army into America to disarm us. Nothing says "revolution" better than sending the UN army into America to disarm us!
 5. **Welfare** – Take control of every aspect of their lives (Food, Housing, and Income).
 - Yup, this is being done, and the number of people becoming dependent on the government just continues to grow.
 6. **Education** – Take control of what people read and listen to – take control of what children learn in school.
 - Indoctrinating our children has been happening for years.

- Liberal colleges are pumping out pathetic liberals after 4 years of brainwashing, brow beating them into submission and gaslighting everyone who doesn't follow the liberal doctrines.
 - Now the Democrats are trying to push Critical Race Theory (CRT) in schools across America, grades K-12. CRT is designed to force racism onto our children to create racist kids and it's designed to teach our children to hate America.
 - For the citizens, this is why we're seeing all of the censorship and why they're trying to control the information we have access to. This is just part of their strategy to control the citizens.
7. **Religion** – Remove the belief in the God from the government and schools.
- This has been happening for years. It went into overdrive during the Obama years. High School coaches have been fired for doing a prayer before a game, something they had been doing for years. No more!
 - But it doesn't stop at just schools and the Government. During the COVID lockdowns churches were the most heavily attacked and forced to stay shut down until Judges including the Supreme Court told Governors they could not shut down churches a year later.
8. **Class Welfare** – Divide the people into the wealthy and the poor. This will cause more disconnect, and it will be easier to take (tax) the wealthy with the support of the poor.
- This has been being pushed for years! It's part of the Democrats identity politics and part of the Marxism steps.
 - But it's not just dividing people by wealth versus the poor. The Left's most effective strategy is what they've done to pit Blacks against Whites and their push on racism.

Anyone out there think that this stuff isn't happening today in the US?

All 8 rules are currently in play and have been in play for many years.

Both Obama and Hillary Clinton were students of Alinsky.

Here's a podcast you need to listen to: <https://www.iheart.com/podcast/1119-the-truth-with-lisa-booth-79779946/episode/episode-7-the-communist-poison-pill-81725508/>

Podcast Description: The left wants you to think America is evil — just some oppressive, racist hell that crushes everyone except straight White men. For this podcast, Lisa fights back against this leftist poison. Someone has to do it, because anti-Americanism has overtaken the Democratic Party and so many of our elite institutions. But Lisa isn't alone. She discusses the importance of freedom and the power of the American dream with Maximo Alvarez, who escaped Cuba, came to America as a young boy, and went on to become a successful businessman.

In this podcast Lisa Booth interviews Maximo Alvarez. They discuss Communism and the move toward Communism in America. This is a very scary discussion showing how far America has drifted from our freedoms and bringing in Communist rule into America.

Be prepared to learn how close we are to Communism! You'll also learn what Communism means to the citizens of America. I'd be shocked if this doesn't scare the hell out of you.

There's a lot of information about Saul Alinsky on the internet. As you research him you'll see the correlation of his teachings to the actions of the Left. The objective is to turn the country to Communism.

Alinsky's had thirteen tactical rules:

1. Power is not only what you have but what the enemy thinks you have.
2. Never go outside the experience of your people.
3. Wherever possible go outside the experience of the enemy.
4. Make the enemy live up to their own book of rules.
5. Ridicule is man's most potent weapon.
6. A good tactic is one your people enjoy.
7. A tactic that drags on too long is a drag.
8. Keep the pressure on.
9. The threat is usually more terrifying than the thing itself.
10. The major premise for tactics is the development of operations that will maintain a constant pressure upon the opposition.
11. If you push a negative hard and deep enough it will break through into its counter side.
12. The price of a successful attack is a constructive alternative.
13. Pick the target, freeze it, personalize and polarize it.

It's all about controlling your adversaries and maintaining control.

Chapter 6: Democrats Don't Care About Blacks, They Never Have. Instead They "Use" Them To Push Racism And Push Their Marxist Tactics

Identity politics is a strategy with Marxism. The Democrats openly admit they support identity politics which should also prove to you they support Marxism.

Racism and pitting Blacks against Whites is one of the most effective Marxist tactics the Left uses. Because of this I felt the need to dedicate a chapter on it.

The Democrats Dark Past Attacking Blacks

One of the hot topics today being purposely and intentionally pushed out by the Liberal Left is "racism". I've addressed this quite a bit already in this document and will address it in future chapters.

What the Democrats won't tell you is the Democrats dark history with slaves, segregation and racism:

- Democrats were the main slave owners
 - There were also Black slave owners
- Democrats were infuriated about slaves being released and freed
 - The Republican party was created to free the slaves.
- Democrats were the party of Segregation and Jim Crow
 - Republicans stopped this.
- Democrats were the one's who started, ran and were members of the KKK
 - They created the KKK to invoke fear to hopefully prevent Blacks from voting. Democrats absolutely did not want Blacks voting, especially since they knew that no Black person in their right mind would vote for policies that kept them in chains. (See how many Democrats voted for the 15th Amendment below.)

Republicans have always been on the side of Blacks pushing for equality for all. Check this out...

- 13th Amendment to Abolish Slavery: 100% Republican Support | 23% Democrat Support
- 14th Amendment to Give Citizenship To Freed Slaves: 94% Republican Support | 0% Democrat Support
- 15th Amendment Giving Right To Vote For All: 100% Republican Support | 0% Democrat Support

Democrats have always believed Blacks were an inferior race and beneath them. Margaret Sanger started Planned Parenthood for the sole purpose of eradicating Blacks.

Now the Democrats have the audacity to suggest the parties have flipped stating it's now Republicans who are against Blacks and the Democrats are for them. What's even more shocking is there's a lot of Blacks who believe this complete line of bull crap. Republicans have always supported Blacks. Just look at everything Trump did to help Blacks and how he created the lowest unemployment for Blacks in the history of tracking Black unemployment. These are measurable results, while Democrats just talk a good game!

Here is what really happened...

Keeping Blacks “Dependent” Upon Democrats...

During the years of slavery, even with the underground railway, most Blacks stayed on the plantation because they knew they had a bed and food. The unknown of the underground railway was scary because they didn't know how they would survive.

Plus, most slave owners weren't cruel people. They actually took good care of their slaves because a happy slave creates no problems and works a lot harder than a slave who's beaten and abused.

Once the slaves were freed in 1865 via the 13th Amendment many continued to work with the plantation owner, but now not only did they have a roof over their heads and food but they also got paid. It was a mutually beneficial arrangement.

But there was still many Democrats who were furious with their slaves being freed. Now instead of just paying an upfront fee for them to buy them and then only needing to give them a roof over their head and feed them, now they had to pay them.

Plus, at any time the Blacks could choose to walk away and go do something else. The plantation owner no longer could force them to stay and work.

For the abusive slave owners the 13th Amendment was disastrous for them because their slaves left them. For the plantation owners who treated their slaves well most of their slaves stayed on.

By the way, when the Left and Democrats talk about slavery they only focus on the negative part of it like the abusive slave owners with absolutely no mention of the good slave owners who treated their slaves very well. They also never mention that there were also Black slave owners.

What's infuriating about this is they are telling a skewed history and not giving a true account for our history. They are intentionally and purposely trying to invoke anger and make it sound like America was an extremely cruel and a racist country. They do this to push their narrative of America being a racist and bad country to convince our kids and their useful idiots to hate America.

Let's jump forward now many years to 1935 when Franklin D Roosevelt was President.

Franklin Roosevelt had a plan to keep Blacks on the plantation and dependent upon Democrats forever... *give them welfare!*

Welfare began in 1935 under President Franklin D. Roosevelt's Social Security Act, the aid to dependent children program to help subsidize families that had *lost an income-producing father*.

Along with this was the beginning of the break-down of the nuclear family. **Black heritage was a beautiful thing where marriages and family was front and center and bedrock to the Black community.** But all of this came crumbling down not because of the White man but because of Democrats and it was all by design!

By 1938 the percent of out of wedlock births in the Black community increased from 7% to 11%, a 4% increase.

In 1965 Lyndon Johnson (LBJ) put in place the "Great Society" which was a set of entitlement programs to include Food Stamps and the creation of Medicare and Medicaid. LBJ saw this as the completion of the programs Franklin D Roosevelt put in place known as the "New Deal".

By 1965 the percent of Black births out of wedlock increased to 21%.

Because of LBJ's "Great Society" the births out of wedlock skyrocketed to an unbelievable 77% by 2017.

What's shocking about this is **up to 1950 a Black women was more likely to be married than White women.** Like I said, "family" use to be bedrock to the Black heritage, and now not only does welfare break up the family unit but we have BLM pushing for the break-down of the nuclear family.

It's also worth looking at single parenthood over time: In the 1950s, 52 percent of all Black children lived with both parents until the age of 17. By the 1980s, that number had plummeted to 6 percent.

Thomas Sowell said it best...

“The Black family, which had survived centuries of slavery and discrimination, began rapidly disintegrating in the liberal welfare state that subsidized **unwed** pregnancy and changed welfare from an emergency rescue *to a way of life.*”

And again, while we outline a number of negative consequences resulting from single-parent families, it's worth pulling one out in relation to the destruction of the Black family in America:

- There is no better predictor of male criminality than being raised in a fatherless home. 70 percent of all juvenile offenders in state reform institutions were raised in fatherless homes. This includes 60 percent of all rapists, 72 percent of all murderers, and 70 percent of long-term inmates.

We've known these statistics for years so why aren't we working together as a nation to fix this problem?

Yes, I explain why following.

Now there's a lot more to this historical event than what I'm sharing here. My primary focus here is how welfare affected Blacks and how welfare was design by Democrats to keep Blacks on the Democrat plantation so they always vote Democrat.

I'm going to end this discussion about welfare with two points...

1. We ALL have the choice of how we live our lives, whether to get a good job and be self sufficient or to live off of the government. This is a choice.
2. A good education is the best way to move out of poverty which brings me to the last point I want to make about how Democrats have been controlling Blacks for years.

Keeping Blacks Uneducated And Not Providing Them With Great Schooling Choices

Let me start with this point... Trump signed an Executive Order giving Blacks the ability to choice out of their poor school districts and go to better schools. Democrat Biden reversed Trump's order. Why?

By keeping Blacks poorly educated it makes it harder for Blacks to get jobs which keeps Blacks on the Democrat plantation of welfare. See how this works?

Check out this article: [41 Percent of Baltimore High School Students Earn Below 1.0 GPA: Analysis](#)

Also see this video: [CANDACE OWENS: Black Americans Should NOT Be Worrying About Racism](#). Candace discusses the educational history of Blacks and ongoing problem of Blacks getting a proper education within her discussion on racism and white supremacy.

For many years Blacks have had poor schooling options, especially those in the inner cities. While Democrats would apply billions of dollars to the inner cities to solve these problems, what these Democrat programs did more than anything was enrich Democrat friends and family.

The numbers I've read and heard is that up to 90% of the money went to creating the new Democrat programs to include wages and salaries and only 10% actually went to Black

schools and actually fixing these problems. These programs turned out to be more of an income source for Democrats than to solve the problems they were sending the money to solve. There was also the skimming of the money by the city government.

Democrats wouldn't tell you this, but instead play their typical word game of discussing how much money they've authorized to help Blacks and their poor schooling. Never mind that only 10% was actually given to the schools or went toward solving the problem.

It's like my saying I'm going to give you \$1,000, but shipping and handling cost \$900 so you only get \$100. Then I brag to everyone how I gave you \$1,000. Ridiculous, isn't it? But this is what's been happening and what the Democrats have been doing.

Now obviously the percentage split was different from school districts to school districts and city to city across the country. In some more went to fixing the problem and the schools and in others less went toward the solution.

I have always found this infuriating! The percentages need to be reversed where 80-90% of the money goes to the schools for better teachers, better and more current school books, more supplies and more opportunities for the students. The children in the inner cities should have the same opportunities as the children in the suburbs.

If it wasn't for all of the squandering of money they would've!

This right here – proper schooling options for all children – is what I've seen as the biggest problem. And don't get me started on the power hungry, greedy Teachers Unions. I'll save this for another time. All I'm going to say here is the teachers union have become corrupted and need to be dismantled!

At minimum we as a country MUST give every child a pathway to success. If the child makes the choice to kiss it off and just stay on the Democrat welfare plantation then that's on them, but if they're a go-getter and want a better life then we need to make sure they have the opportunity to do that.

EVERY American should have the same opportunities and it all starts by getting a good education. **THIS is where I really see the Democrats screwing with Blacks the most... *keeping them uneducated.***

Maybe this is why Democrats continue to push their narrative that Blacks can't get an ID to suggest Voter ID suppresses Black votes because they know many are under educated and don't have age appropriate reading skills.

What you need to realize is this is primarily because of Democrats that Blacks aren't getting the best education a country like America should be able to offer them.

Unfortunately, the only thing Democrats want to do with schools these days is use them to “indoctrinate” our children, which is again another Marxist tactic and a common thing that happens in Communist countries. But I’m not going to spend any more time than this to say the Democrats “Equity” program is 100% racist against Whites and their Critical Race Theory is shoving racism down our kids throats to create a new generation of racist so in the years to come we really do have a racist problem in America, and it is teaching them to hate America.

Remember what I’ve always said, “Democrats CREATE problems (in this case they’re creating racist) to push their agenda and/or policies”.

This is today’s Democrat... pushing anti-America and anti-American policies for self-serving reasons, to set the stage to turn America into a Communist country. It’s shocking how aggressive they are to tear America apart and how obvious it is that they hate America!

How can Blacks be so ignorant and not see what the Democrats have been doing to them since the beginning of America?

Is this a case of “not biting the hand that feeds you” in reference to the government assistance Blacks are getting to keep them on the Democrat plantation?

Watch this video: <https://rumble.com/vjgeud-dinesh-dsouza-proves-the-democrat-party-is-racist-today.html>.

One more thing that must be discussed regarding our American Black brothers and sisters...

The Democrats Taking Over The BLM Movement

In 2013 Black Lives Matter (BLM) began. They had a worthy mission of stopping police brutality. But, it’s not just Blacks that faced police brutality. Whites did too.

If their mission had been to put a spotlight on police brutality as a whole it would’ve been a more honest movement and would’ve gotten a lot more support, but they only wanted to focus on police brutality against Blacks.

In my opinion, this was wrong because they made it about race and not about the specific problem of police brutality overall. By making it about race it diminished the problem and came across as just another thing Blacks are trying to make an issue of.

I also want to point out before I get to far into this topic that there’s just a small percentage of bad cops. Most are really good people, but it’s always the bad ones who get the spotlight so we don’t hear about the good ones as often as we should.

But this is also by design because if all you hear about on the news is what the bad cops are doing and you never hear about the good things the good cops are doing then you’ll

automatically conclude that cops are bad. This is exactly what Democrats and the Left want you to think... that cops are bad which plays right into the Marxist playbook of pitting one group (Blacks) against another group (cops).

To add to the Democrats objectives, federalizing the police is a standard Communist maneuver. Is this in part what the BLM movement was all about? To move to a federalized police force taking the power away from the states?

One could argue this was the objective especially since not to long after this the push to "Defund The Police" hit the scene which again was pushed by BLM and supported and encouraged by Democrats.

You should know, the BLM movement of 2013 didn't get very much traction or national recognition.

What changed this was when the Left and Globalist, specifically Soros, took over BLM in 2016. Once this happened it was just a matter of pushing their message from all of the Liberal Left's media outlets. It was like overnight that BLM became nationally recognized, and then they had global recognition.

Since 2016 their push and what caused them to act out has been when a White policeman killed a Black man. That's it. It wasn't about police brutality because they ignored Black cops killing a Black man and they ignored all police incidents involving all other races. The only thing they cared about was a White policeman killing a Black man which is a very rare thing considering all of the encounters between the police and Black people.

The Black-on-Black murders throughout America is also completely ignored, yet Black on Black murders is the number 1 cause of Blacks being killed. Not by cops, but other Blacks.

BLM didn't care. All they wanted to do is make an issue of White police killing Black men.

Because of this it showed and proved BLM was purely a *political movement*. In fact, donations via the BLM website is ran through the Democrat payment processor actblue.com...

https://secure.actblue.com/donate/ms_blm_homepage_2019

Over \$1.67 billion in just corporate donations has been donated to BLM already. Then they used many millions of dollars donated to BLM to support Democrat candidates (BLM is one of the largest donation centers for the Democrat party) and create more organizations to push Marxist tactics and far left programs.

But shockingly very little money has actually gone toward helping Blacks or Black Communities including Black communities that were destroyed by BLM riots.

To me **BLM is a massive “bait and switch” organization** where they promote Black Lives, but then do nothing to help Black Lives and instead fund Democrat candidates running for office and to fund other far left organizations to push their Marxist messaging.

Before we end our discussion of the Democrat donation machine via BLM let’s take a look at their biggest corporate donors (<https://freedomwire.com/blm-actblue-dnc/>)

Name of Corporation	Starting Fund/Amount Donated
Bank of America	\$ 1,000,000,000
Nike (Michael Jordan and Jordan Brand)	\$ 100,000,000
Sony Music Group	\$ 100,000,000
Walmart	\$ 100,000,000
Warner Music Group	\$ 100,000,000
Nike	\$ 40,000,000
Google	\$ 25,000,000
Universal Music Group	\$ 25,000,000
Google	\$ 12,000,000
Spotify	\$ 11,000,000
Amazon	\$ 10,000,000
Bad Robot Productions	\$ 10,000,000
Facebook	\$ 10,000,000
GM	\$ 10,000,000
Goldman Sachs	\$ 10,000,000
Riot Games	\$ 10,000,000
Target	\$ 10,000,000
UnitedHealth Group	\$ 10,000,000
Verizon	\$ 10,000,000

Pay close attention to who these donors are who are donating to an anti-America organization who’s primary objective is to tear America down and bring Socialism into America. Keep in mind, the founders of BLM have openly admitted they’re “trained Marxist” and have openly stated their intent to tear America down and bring in Socialism.

As a Patriot, **this would be a list of businesses to absolutely NEVER do business with!** Why would anyone do business with a business that supports the end of America as we know it today and end the freedoms its citizens enjoy? And this is just for starters.

But it’s not only Corporate America who’s donating to this anti-America group, it’s also numerous actors. Learn more here: <https://www.foxnews.com/entertainment/celebrities-donated-Black-lives-matter-movement>.

As I point out at the end of this document, **as part of our strategy to taking back America we must end all relationships with those who are against America and helping to support the destruction of a free America. *There should be no exceptions to this!***

I'm not claiming it will be easy, but this is what we must do to save America while also ending the rein of these financial giants who are using their great wealth to push an evil agenda against the very people – American's – who supported them and helped them grow to the levels of success they've achieved.

None of these companies would've ever achieved the level of success they did had it not been for American's, and *look at what they're doing to us!*

Now it's time for us American's to put these companies and those who would support a Globalization Agenda, Socialism and the end to the citizens of America from having our freedoms and rights in their place. **We must end doing any business with them. They should not benefit from our money ever again.**

Here's a page we're building of "Businesses Against America Loving Patriots & Conservatives"... <https://teamproamerica.com/breaking-free/businesses-against-conservatives/>.

There is power in numbers and to put these companies in their place it is going to take all of us working together and only doing business with businesses who support a FREE America.

Yes, in war, and we are absolutely in a war fighting to keep a FREE America, there are casualties. Shutting these businesses down will cause a lot of people to lose their jobs. I understand, but there's no way around this.

At least it's just people losing their jobs and not their lives like in the typical type war used to conquer a country. It's a very small sacrifice to keep a FREE America.

Having said all of this, let's get back to our discussion about Blacks and the Democrat party and Left and let's take a look at the facts around Blacks and their interactions with police and a few other key points that need to be made...

The Facts About Blacks Tells A Completely Different Story To Further Prove BLM Is Just A Politically Motivated Organization!

When looking at BLM, here's some questions to consider and questions we need to ask ourselves:

- Why are the only Black deaths that get the BLM to take any kind of action a White policeman and a Black man?
- Why is Black on Black murders *completely ignored and discarded*, especially when you realize this is by far the **largest group of Black deaths**?

- Why is Black cops killing a Black man also *completely ignored and discarded* when Black cops kill more Black men than White cops?
- Why isn't BLM in Chicago protesting (to name one place) where Black on Black murders is very high?
- Why is the focus *solely* on the police and police racism and brutality? Especially when you realize in comparison there are so few Black deaths because of the police. What's their real purpose?

There are a lot more questions we could ask like...

- Why doesn't BLM support and help Black communities from their over \$1 Billion dollars collected in donations?
 - Along with this, why does so much of their money go to help Democrats win elections by helping fund their political campaigns? And why are they evasive about this?

...but the questions above focus on Black deaths which is what they say is important to them. These are questions that go through everyone's head if you're objectively trying to look at all of this.

Let's look at some factual statistics which should really make everyone think and further question BLM's real motivation:

- Black cops kill more Black men than White cops, but this doesn't matter. Why not?
- **A police officer is 18 1/2 times more likely to be killed by a Black person** than *the other way around*. [There's good reason why all police have a reason to be more cautious when dealing with a Black man. Police have more to worry about than Blacks do based upon this statistic.]
- A 2019 study published in the Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences (PNAS) found that Black police were more likely to kill Black civilians, just as White police are more prone to kill White civilians. The research was conducted by academics from Michigan State University and the University of Maryland.
- Police shot and killed 1,004 people in 2019 — with **Blacks accounting for 23 percent** of those deaths. That percentage has held steady since at least 2017. **This is low when compared to the Black crime rate...**
- Pay attention here ... **Blacks committed approximately 60 percent of robberies and 53 percent of homicides** in 2018, the most recent year for which figures are available. Keep in mind, **the Black population in America is only 13.5% yet they are responsible for 53% of homicides and 60% of robberies.** *Let that sink in.*

BLM says Black lives matter, but do they? Do they when the only thing they make an issue of and protest about is the small number of Blacks who are killed by police.

The other point that's important to acknowledge is the bullet where I highlighted key parts of it... **while Blacks are only 13.5% of the population they're committing 60% of the robberies and 54% of the murders. That's huge!**

When race-baiters discuss the unproportionate Black deaths or Blacks that have encounters with the police **what they do to skew the numbers is use the population of Blacks** in the community. The problem with this skewed method of pushing their narrative is not all Blacks are creating crime or murdering people.

When creating statistics you have to use the right numbers to calculate it accurately. Since the statistic has to do with crime and murders you have to use the crime and murder numbers of each group like what I showed and emphasized above. Using population of each race simply skews the real numbers and gives you an incorrect statistic.

By using the actual numbers and the correct numbers we can quickly see why there are more police interactions between Blacks... they are responsible for the majority of crime and murders.

If you want to reduce the amount of interactions between police and Blacks then Blacks need to stop committing so many crimes and murdering people. Problem solved!

One might also argue that since it's BLM who's pushing so hard to remove the police that they're doing this so they can get away with committing more crimes and murders.

I mean, think about it, Blacks statistically are responsible for the most crimes and murders, and the number of Black deaths by police is actually very small and it's Blacks via BLM who are trying to get the police out of their way. What conclusion should we come up with?

Let's take this a step further.

You see a White guy covered in tattoos and dressed like a gang banger walking toward you on the street. What are your immediate thoughts about this White guy?

He looks like he's a gang banger, right? Are you going to be more on guard and observant if as he's walking towards you on the street?

Absolutely you are in case he pulls out a gun or tries to attack you.

It's the exact same thing with a Black guy... if he's dressed like a gang banger you're going to be more on guard and observant of his actions in order to protect yourself should he pull out a gun or try to attack you.

It doesn't matter at all if the guy is Black or White. If they are dressed and look like a dangerous person you're going to be worried. It's all about how they look!

Same scenario but this time it's a well dressed Black man. He's walking toward you down the street, are you worried?

No because he doesn't look threatening. It's the exact same thing with a well dressed White guy.

The point is, how a person dresses, the types of tattoos people get, how they hold themselves, how they talk all play a role in how we react to them *regardless to skin color!*

The movie/entertainment industry created this stereo typing.

We're back to human nature based upon "conditioning" by the movies and shows we watch. (You should also be questioning, "how else has the entertainment industry 'conditioned' us?")

Dress like a thug or gang banger we're going to perceive you as one, and I don't care what your skin color is.

So what's one of the best things anyone can do so they're not "judged"?

Consider how you dress, where you get tattoos and what the tattoos are, how you hold yourself and how you communicate.

I know, I know, nobody gets to tell people how to dress, what tattoos to get and where to put them on your body.

Fine, then don't get upset when you're judged... again, it's human nature! Your choices set in motion people's reactions.

I'm not making up these guidelines. The actions of others who look like gang bangers created this perception, along with how movies and shows we've watched have conditioned us!

Now take the above examples and you're a policeman. Are you going to be more observant of people who look like gang bangers or people who dress for success?

Kind of a no-brainer, isn't it?

I hope I made my point here.

But because Democrats are pushing a racism narrative they take factors like how one dresses, tattoos and the other factors out of the conversation and say these factors shouldn't matter. Democrats are notorious for ignoring the facts and pushing their skewed narrative to push their messaging. Their advantage is they know their "useful idiots" won't do any research on the topic and will just believe anything they're told by their Liberal media gods.

Along with this you'll have the media pushing a narrative that it's only because the guy was Black to explain why the police got involved.

And you wonder why solving problems in America is so hard!

Blacks Are Simply A Pawn In The Democrats Plans

Democrats say today they support Blacks as the Left pushes Racism. As you learned in Chapter 5 pitting one race against another (Blacks against Whites, Blacks against the police) is just a Marxist tactic to divide the nation. Once again we're watching the Democrats "use" Blacks as pawns to push their agenda and use them as a "key" to pushing their Marxist tactics.

But it's not just the Democrats fault. Even the Co-Founder of BLM admitted she's a trained Marxist and wants to create chaos to usher in Socialism. Wow!

From the article, "A SHORT HISTORY OF BLACK LIVES MATTER"
(<https://therealnews.com/pcullors0722blacklives>)...

The first thing, I think, is that we actually do have an ideological frame. Myself and Alicia in particular are trained organizers. **We are trained Marxists.** We are supervised on, sort of, ideological theories.

Patrisse Cullors is a fake. She doesn't actually believe what she's pushing. She just wants you to believe what she's pushing and for you to act on what she's saying.

Watch this "logical" analysis of the pitfalls to Marxism and Socialism and how Cullors is actually a Capitalist who used Marxism as her "story" to create great wealth (she just bought 4 houses in a primarily White neighborhood spending over \$3.5 million, and then she spent \$35,000 on a state of the art fence around her house). She's not a true Marxist, she doesn't even follow the Marxist/Socialism way of life. Watch the whole video...

<https://rumble.com/vjfnz-watch-my-epic-takedown-of-the-blm-marxists.html>.

Side Note: Most everyone who pushes Socialism doesn't actually support it or follow it. Look at admitted Socialist Bernie Sanders... He has 3 houses including a half million dollar lake front home. This is not supportive of socialism at all. In addition, from the millions he's made on book deals and other incomes he and his wife have created Bernie doesn't pay extra in taxes and pays very little to charities to help others.

These socialist want you to support socialism, but they themselves don't. They instead support capitalism... enriching themselves!

The reason the politicians who push Socialism don't follow Socialism in their own lives is because what they're really after is the "power" they'll gain from implementing Socialism in America and how much richer they'll be as an elite. Their pushing

Socialism is for self-serving reasons, not because they believe it'll be good for the citizens! BUT, they've got to "sell" you on it first.

Like we discussed in Chapter 5, the Left is masterfully using Marxist tactics to create chaos, pit one group against another, turn American's against other American's, pushing a non-patriotic message (to hate America), to remove God from schools and government locations and much more.

Like we've also discussed, turning Blacks against Whites has been the Democrats most effective Marxist tactic followed by turning Blacks against the police.

Let's just be honest and blunt here... *Blacks are simply a pawn to help Democrats and the Globalist dividing America.*

It's really sad to continue watching what Democrats are doing to Blacks. It never ends. They just continue to prove over and over again that Blacks are simply just pawns in their game of control and power.

But what boggles my mind more than anything is, "WHY do Blacks continue to allow this and put up with it? How is it that Democrats have so effectively wrapped the Blacks around their little fingers to go along with their plans?" I just don't get it!

To me it's like an abused wife continuing to go back to her abusive husband to be abused over and over again. It makes no sense to me, but here we are watching it happen year after year.

Thankfully it's not all Blacks who have been sucked into this game the Left is playing. In fact many Blacks want nothing to do with BLM and their divisive message and would **prefer to be a proud American and move toward a united America**. After all, working together we can all achieve so much more to include stopping our common enemy from tearing this country apart.

What many of us who are watching all of this take place have learned is while there's a group of victim playing Blacks who are going along with the BLM messaging, there's also a lot of White Liberals going to BLM marches and pushing the BLM message.

These White Liberals are another group of "useful idiots" being used by the Left and Democrats. Every uprising ever created to take down a country from within use the weak-minded "useful idiots" of the country to push their message out and to be loud like with protests and riots to put a lot of attention on them.

Then the Liberal Media uses these events to push out key messaging and to insinuate that this is how the majority of people feel.

This is another strategy the Marxist and Left use... suggesting this is how the *majority* of American's feel.

It's a bold face lie! Its purpose is the same as the "suppression polls" the Left does to make people think their candidate can't win so why bother to vote.

The fact is there are far more America loving people who want to keep our freedom than those who want Socialism. But you wouldn't know this listening to the Liberal media who are masters at controlling people's beliefs.

The problem, and this is a HUGE problem, patriots aren't out there protesting and standing up to our rights and America like we should. I would love to see one day dedicated to a protest against the Globalist and our desire to keep America Free where people walk the streets of their cities in unison and collectively all across America.

Now, I will say that I'm seeing a lot more patriots standing up to the Left's anti-America policies like seeing parents stand up to their school boards about the hate filled, anti-America and racism pushing curriculum of Critical Race Theory.

It makes me smile every time I hear about parents coming together at these school board meetings working together to put an end to this crap they're trying to indoctrinate our children with. This should be happening nationwide in every city where they're trying to put in Critical Race Theory! There's no place for this in America, unless it's your objective and you're okay with shoving racism down our kids throats and teach children to hate America which is a pure Marxist tactic of division. (We're winning this battle in numerous places, but not yet nationally especially in Democrat strongholds: [Democrats Rapidly Losing Ground In Fight Over Critical Race Theory.](#))

But, as we watch the out-pour of parents fighting against the anti-American Critical Race Theory (CRT) in schools we watch the Liberal Media gaslight this topic, try to shame people, lie to us about what CRT is and try to minimize CRT. The Liberal Media is effective in controlling how people look at something.

Because the Liberal Left Media is committed to the Globalization agenda they're going to do whatever they can to help push Marxist tactics in America. What we're watching on how they're handling CRT is a perfect example of this.

Since we've been talking about Marxism, we should really take a look at who the "real" Karl Marx is...

Who Karl Marx Really Is...

Karl Marx was the son of a rich family. He wanted for nothing because he had everything given to him on a silver platter. From growing up a spoiled kid he became a rebel of the status quo. He turned his back on his religious upbringing (became an atheist).

In college he spent more time partying than studying. But eventually after his father moved him to another school in Berlin he studies with a doctoral degree in 1841.

No matter what he did the governments shut him down saying his views to the world were way to radical. He was even exiled from numerous places because of his radical views.

In the end Marx finally settled in London, England, where he lived as a stateless exile (Britain denied him citizenship and Prussia refused to take him back as a citizen) for the rest of his life.

Marx went from a life of being spoiled as a child to starvation and being poor.

He worked as a journalist from August 1852 to March 1862 as a correspondent for the *New York Daily Tribune*, contributing a total of about 355 articles. Journalism, however, paid very poorly.

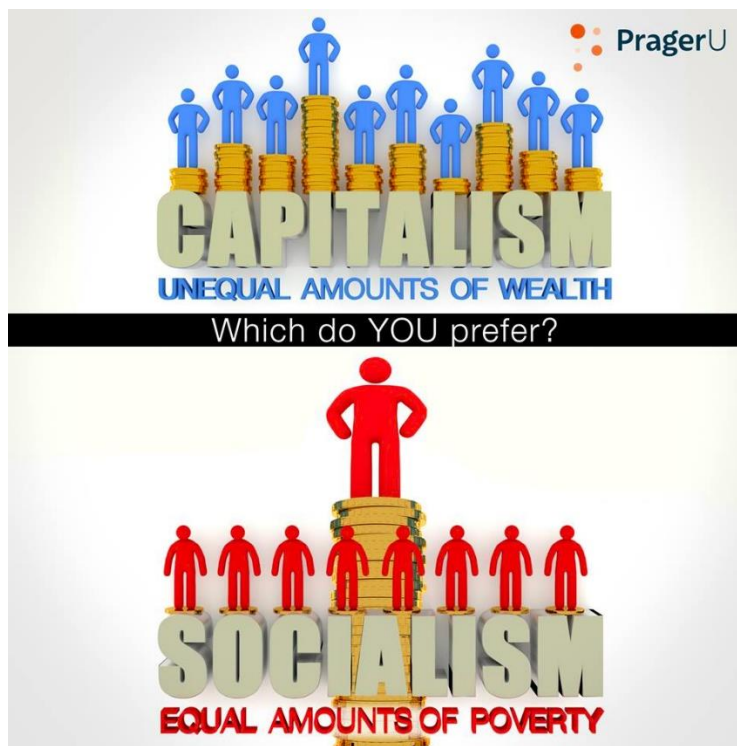
Everyone wants to make a name for themselves. For Marx it was to push an ideology of Socialism and using his methods he developed over years of studies on how to turn a nation into Socialism and/or Communism. We refer to these steps as Marxism.

Here's a video of the author of "Who Was Karl Marx" discussing who he was: [Tipping Point - Jim Simpson, Author of "Who Was Karl Marx?"](#)

Today We Have A Lot More Information About Socialism And Communism...

Back in the late 1800's and early 1900's we didn't have the knowledge we do today about Socialism and Communism. To the uninformed, on the surface it sounds good but in actual application it's a complete disaster, especially to the citizens of the nation.

Trying to keep things simple, look at Socialism and Communism like a pyramid scheme where the people at the top (the government & elites) live the good life and are very rich while the citizens live in poverty and have no say on anything in the country, but instead are slaves to the government.



Socialism has failed 100% of the time it's been put into a country. Venezuela is the latest example of a country that destroyed itself because of Socialism, unless you're the head of the country then life is great.

Communism has created more citizen uprisings and war than any other ideology because humans weren't meant to be ruled and controlled by others. There comes a point when they've had enough of living in poverty and working 80+ hours a week for pennies a day. This is why Cubans are rising up.

Plus, Communism has been the cause of more executions and deaths than anything else.

If you're one of the elite or in government, Socialism & Communism will give you incredible wealth and privileges, but they're the only ones who benefit from Communism or Socialism. Just ask the people from Venezuela who are coming into America by the tens of thousands.

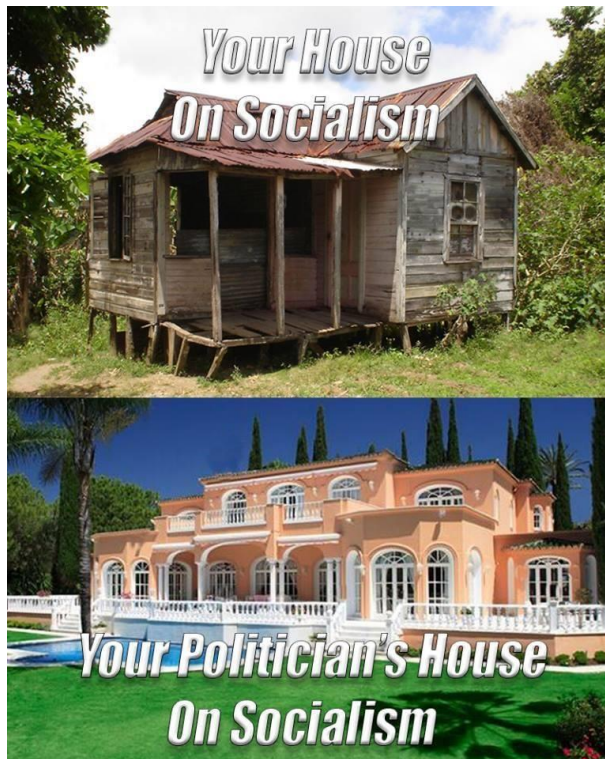
It only took 10 years to destroy Venezuela under Socialism...

Did you know that 60 years ago Venezuela was 2 times richer than China? 4 times richer than Japan? It was the 4th ranked world economy (1st in Latin America). Its currency was 2nd only to the U.S. dollar and they had an excellent health system.



In only 10 years
Venezuela was destroyed
by **SOCIALISM.**

This image clearly illustrates Socialism & Communism...



The ONLY people who benefit from Socialism and Communism is the people running the country in Government. For everyone else it becomes “hell on earth” putting more people into poverty and more people dying from starvation than any other form of government.

Blacks Are Being Treated And Used As The Democrats “Useful Idiots” (Along With White Liberals) To Push Their Agenda

Let me finish with this.

I listened to a Podcast where they discussed Defund the Police, Racism, the media’s involvement in pushing racism and not reporting the facts, and much more. This podcast adds to numerous things we’ve already discussed in this document. You need to listen to it...

[Episode 15: The War On Cops with Heather MacDonald...](#)

For this podcast, Lisa cuts through the noise to get to the truth about race and policing. And she does in a fascinating, truly can’t-miss conversation with Heather Mac Donald, a fellow at the Manhattan Institute and the author of the *New York Times* bestseller, *The War on Cops*. Heather details how the anti-police narrative dominating our culture is completely wrong and driven by selective media coverage. The sad truth is the media and woke cultural elites don’t care about Black lives — unless of course they can be exploited to score political points.

<https://www.iheart.com/podcast/11119-the-truth-with-lisa-booth-79779946/episode/episode-15-the-war-on-cops-84019579/>

Glen Beck wrote an article about “useful idiots” that seems to be appropriate here. It’s titled, [“21 ways to know if you’re a ‘USEFUL IDIOT’”](#) and was written on July 15, 2020.

It’s a short article so I’ll just copy and paste it here...

The term “Useful Idiot” may be a concept with roots to Marxism and Vladimir Lenin from the 1800’s but man, doesn’t it sound like it could apply to what’s going on in America today?

People rioting and looting can’t tell you what the issue is or what they want and people are sick and tired of it.

“Black Lives Matter” the organization is not the same as the sentiment that Black lives obviously do matter. If you support the political movement because of its name, instead of what it actually claims to stand for, you might be a “Useful Idiot.”

Here is a list of 21 other ways you might be a “Useful Idiot” — the BLM/Antifa edition:

1. If you donate to a political organization without knowing how or where they actually use the money, you might be a useful idiot.

2. If you find yourself having to defend or explain political slogans you don't actually believe in, like "Defund The Police" doesn't actually mean defunding the police, you might be a useful idiot.
3. If you join a protest march or rally in order to feel like you're "doing something", you might be a useful idiot.
4. If you continue to rationalize and justify violence against innocent business owners, police or bronze statues, you might be a useful idiot.
5. If you support a political organization because of what they say they are against but are ignorant of what they claim they are for, you might be a useful idiot.
6. If your Facebook, Twitter or Instagram feed contains a Black square in the past 60 days, you might be a useful idiot.
7. If you support COVID-19 government orders to wear a mask as legal – unless someone feels the need to scream in the face of a police officer, you might be a useful idiot.
8. If your support for police or justice reform includes a checklist of ideas like government-mandated vegetarianism, carbon-taxes on manufacturers and higher taxes on the wealthy, you might be a useful idiot.
9. If you claim to support generic ideas such as "Black Lives Matter" but then donate to organizations like Planned Parenthood, you might be a useful idiot.
10. If you are against The 2nd Amendment but also support defunding the police, you might be a useful idiot.
11. If you claim to defer to science when the data supports your political ideals but then ignore it when it inconveniently does not, you might be a useful idiot.
12. If you find yourself parroting vague aphorisms like "No Justice, No Peace" while claiming to be against violent protestors, you might be a useful idiot.
13. If you claim 1st Amendment protections for speech and public assembly for protestors but then support government lockdowns for public health reasons, you might be a useful idiot.
14. If you believe you can simultaneously support the Black Lives Matter or Antifa organizations *and* the US Constitution, you might be a useful idiot.
15. If you are using an iPhone to Tweet a selfie wearing a #BLM T-shirt but believe Capitalism is part of the problem, you might be a useful idiot.
16. If you feel guilty because of your skin color or something your dead ancestors did, you might be a useful idiot.
17. If you support government-funded abortions for Black/Brown communities but are opposed to government-funded abstinence education, you might be a useful idiot.
18. If you carry a sign supporting BLM, Antifa or Defund the Police and don't see Karl Marx when you look in the mirror, you might be a useful idiot.

19. If you define generic words such as 'looting' or 'vandalism' as inherently racist, you might be a useful idiot.
20. If you believe teenagers robbing beer from a CVS is some form of reparations for slavery, you might be a useful idiot.
21. If you believe anything a White person has achieved or owns is proof that systemic racism exists, you might be a useful idiot.

I'd say this list does a pretty good job of summing it all up. If nothing else, it's something to think about.

Chapter 7: Who Are These Globalist I Keep Talking About?

Throughout all of history there's always been two strong driving forces for powerful men... Greed (wanting more money and wealth) and more Power (rulers over people, society and countries). This also includes more land mass to rule over.

Globalists have no loyalty or love for America. They don't care about our Constitution and Bill Of Rights, especially since they were written to protect the citizens of America. They don't care about our freedoms and our rights.

What they want is more control and they want more wealth! They want to be god like in the world. Our past shows us many men have tried to conquer other countries and civilizations.

As you'll learn if you do more research about the Globalist, Globalization and their agenda, these are very evil people! They are far more evil than what I'll be sharing here which you'll more clearly understand if you do your own research. I just can't bring myself to share just how evil these people are in this document. You'll understand why if you do the research.

Anyway, America is just another country to conquer and to gain control of its many rich resources, to get control over all of the land mass, to take America into the direction they want it to go (to hell with the citizens) and more.

How many other conquerors have you seen after the same thing? Remember Napoleon (France) and Hitler (Germany)?

But World War I & II showed you can't beat America in a war which is why they used Marxism tactics and Alinsky's 8 Rules to take America down. It's the only way to conquer America... From within.



The Globalist want more land to control.

They want more money.

They want slaves working for them and doing their work while paying them very little like in China, Philippines, Taiwan and numerous other countries. They believe American's are paid way too much money!

They want people bowing down to them and worshipping them.

They want their word to be the law.

In every one of these Communist countries, dissidents were murdered. Speak out against the governing party or make any attempt to overthrow them and it's the noose or firing squad.

So who are these people? Who are the people trying to overthrow America? Who are the Globalist?

It's old money families who are extremely rich like the Rothschild's and Rockefellers to name just a couple. There's also Soros who we hear a lot about. Here are a few of our Globalist enemies...



This isn't all of the Globalists. This is just mainly the old money Globalist who have great wealth already and want you to believe they know what's best for all of the citizens of the world.

There are also a few big time globalization supporters (Deep State Operative) like Kissinger here who had a high ranking position and great influence to push the Globalization agenda.

More currently there's Microsoft's Gates, Facebook's Zuckerberg, Twitter's Dorsey and Amazon's Bezos. They have all also been indoctrinated into this corrupt and evil special club.

There are quite a few Globalist. It's the richest people in the world from many industries and countries. But one thing consistent with the Globalists is they want more money, more power and more control. They want to be the people who control the rest of us on a global level.

They meet at least once annually to discuss their agenda ([met in Idaho mid July 2021](#)), make sure they're on track with their agenda, make adjustments in the countries around the world as needed via their Deep State operatives or media or pawns they use to help push their agenda, along with handling other items of business. This is also when they strategize their

next moves. What we're hearing is "cyber attacks" is going to be part of their next moves to control different parts of our lives like the food chain, energy, etc.

Regarding their pawns (useful idiots), in America BLM and ANTIFA are pawns of the Globalist. Soros controls their actions and lets them know what they need to do. **Chaos, for example, is an effective strategy of the Left. So is creating fear in people.**

This is in part why the Democrats overlook their riots, looting and other illegal actions. When they are arrested, pretty quickly liberal AG's and judges drop all charges and just let them go so they can continue with their illegal activities and creating fear in the cities.

Notice how they *only riot* in Democrat strong holds where they know they Left owns the liberal AG's and Judges. They always get released with their charges dropped in these very liberal cities!

Everything is by design. Everything the Democrats do are carefully calculated with specific outcomes. It all comes from the top and trickles down to all of the Democrat and Leftist Globalization supporters. Everyone's on the same page from politicians, the judicial system, the media, the deep state operatives and so on.

Their agenda is everything. Just research Agenda 2030 (or go to our [Globalization page](#)) for more details. I also already address Globalization above. Here in this article I just want to focus on a specific topic which in itself is a lengthy conversation.

What Is The Deep State?

I mention and discuss the "Deep State" a lot throughout this document because they play a very key role in helping the Globalist push their agenda, protect people and businesses like big Pharma (those who have cured cancer have been murdered or put in jail for life), blackmail people, murder people, stop things from happening that go against their agenda, and much more.

- Watch this video discuss how the Deep State has shut down people who tell the truth, stop people from revealing the corruption naming names and much more. This is shocking and shows the level of corruption and what we're dealing with: [SANDY GLAZE DISCUSSES STING AGAINST TRUTHERS WITH NICHOLAS VENIAMIN](#)

They are the key people who are helping the Globalist push their agenda forward is their Deep State Operatives. Deep state operatives are global in all countries and government.

The Deep State consists of thousands of evil people in Hollywood, Politics, Banking, priests, the Vatican, CIA, news media and more. Most democrats are part of the Deep State. Bill Gates, the Obamas, Bush family, Biden crime family, and many more, are nothing but puppets within The Deep State.

The news media lies; everything they say is scripted. **They are told what to say by the Deep State.** All television shows and movies include symbolism and are **predictive programming.**

Twitter, Facebook, YouTube and Google have been removing anyone talking about these topics. Why are they doing this?

These tech giants, working for the Globalists, don't want the truth to get out. These large social media platforms remove anyone seeking the truth; these platforms are part of the Deep State. This all started early 2020 when people caught on to the virus hoax.

Maybe you know a few people banned from these platforms for mentioning anything about empty hospitals, virus hoax, truths about the vaccine, voter fraud, Donald Trump, the Deep State and numerous other topics they don't want you to know the truth about.

Remember, history has shown us that it's **only the corrupt and evil people** who censor information, burn books (equivalent to deleting videos and posts) and control what information the citizens have available to them. This is true 100% of the time (example, Hitler).

The **good guys never censor information** because they're not afraid of the truth, and instead support people knowing the truth and being able to discuss topics freely and openly.

If you support the Left's censoring, deleting and controlling information then you are on the wrong side of history and supporting the wrong side!

President Trump was banned from all social media platforms, but not for the reasons they told you but because he speaks the truth, has millions following him and they needed him silenced and unable to communicate with his followers!

Another fact is the Deep State must tell us what they are going to do before they do it, via all forms of media; this is predictive programming; it's how they operate. Search 2012 Olympic ceremony video and let me know what you think that is referring to (hint 2020.)

There is a lot of information about the Deep State out on the internet, but use DuckDuckGo.com to do the research because Google and other search engines are hiding information from showing up from searches. Do your research.

Final thing I'll share is Bill Gates has a patent on covid19; patent number 060606. Interesting number. You can't patent anything in nature, but you can patent something manufactured.

COVID Became The Globalist & The Left's Weapon To Stop The America First Agenda & Movement!

Hillary Clinton was suppose to win the 2016 so she could continue on with the Globalist Agenda. Like I shared in a previous chapter, in 2008 the Globalist created a 16-year plan. Obama, America's most anti-America President until Biden was placed in, handled the first 8 years and Hillary Clinton who's a big time Globalization supporter and also a student of Alinsky was to finish it off. Everything was planned out.

They even had the 2016 election rigged for Hillary to win, but like I already shared it wasn't enough.

Then once Trump got in it was one false flag and manufactured incident after another. The Globalists and Democrats along with their Liberal media were determined to get Trump out. At minimum they were going to destroy Trump via misinformation pieces, discrediting piece and anything and everything else they could conjure up.

The Globalist just could not allow Trump pushing an America First agenda. Under Trump American's were making more money, less people were in poverty, America became energy independent and much more. All of this was really screwing up their plans big time!

We even recently learned that the COVID PLANdemic was suppose to happen during Hillary's 2nd term as the final act to lockdown the countries worldwide and then put in place the last things needed to move toward a One World Government.

Like everything else, [COVID was also by design](#).

But they just hadn't planned for the huge win Trump had even after they had rigged the 2016 election.

Trump screwed up everything for the Globalist so they ended up using COVID to help them get Trump out of office.

For 4 years the Democrats and Deep State Operatives which includes the CIA and FBI did everything they could to get Trump out of office to no success. The Russia collusion with the fake Russian Dossier was eventually debunked as just opposition research paid for by Hillary Clinton and DNC and pushed by the corrupt FBI. The FBI knew day 1 it was fake, but they continued treating it like it was real to push the narrative and agenda to get Trump out!

Then there were two fully partisan impeachment attempts which everyone who saw the whole case and not the hand picked talking points the Liberal Media showed, they all agreed Trump was innocent and they were just witch hunts.

Nothing got him out of office and there was absolutely no way they could allow another 4 years of Trump. Trump had created an amazing economy with many record breaking results like the lowest unemployment for Blacks ever along with other demographics.

The Democrats and the Globalist knew winning in 2020 was going to be very hard. So what do they do?

The created a plandemic. Not a PANdemic, a PLANdemic.

Very little that was told to us was true. Very little. But with the complete Globalist engine (Democrats, the Liberal media and their Deep State operatives) behind the COVID narrative that it's very deadly, very contagious and millions are going to die from it if we don't take aggressive actions they were able to create fear among the citizens to push their tyrant rules. This meant lockdowns, face masks and much more.

Now, I'm not going to go through the lies of the Left to push fear with COVID since you can read about it at a few other articles we wrote, and notice the New/Additional Information at the end of the article:

- [The Left LIED To All Of Us About Hydroxychloroquine](#)
- [It's Time To END The Lockdowns](#)

Look at the COVID lockdowns which have been proven time and time again they did more harm than good, yet we still had them. Why?

For multiple reason but a big reason is big businesses owned by globalist or are globalization supporters made **record breaking revenue and profits** while small and medium sized businesses lost many billions of dollars in revenue and profits.

In fact it's projected that 30% of small businesses will not recover from the lockdowns. 60% of the businesses on Yelp who were shutdown will not come back.

Meanwhile big Businesses made a financial killing during the lockdowns. These are also the people who donated to the Biden Admin. I'd say these big businesses made a financial killing from their donations to Biden and Democrats!

The Globalist supporting Democrats have strongly supported COVID lockdowns. When the Republican Governors started opening up their states Democrat Governors continued with their hardcore lockdowns. As part of the lockdowns in Democrat states they continued to keep small businesses locked down while having absolutely no problems with people packed into Walmart and other big businesses. It made absolutely no sense at all.

Along with this, it has been quite obvious that the #1 business Democrat Governors and Mayors required to stay locked down was churches. Throughout this document, as appropriate, I'm sharing the battle against Christians and Christianity.

The Democrats and the Globalist **needed COVID**. It was exactly what they needed to attack Trump and blame any and all deaths on him and to illegally change election laws in key swing states to make it easier for the Democrats to cheat.

To pull this off they skewed the COVID death numbers and increased the PCR cycles to 40 of COVID tests so more people would be diagnosed as having COVID to increase the COVID cases. When Biden was "placed in" they then dropped the PCR cycles down to 17.

- Update: The FDA announced today that the CDC PCR test for COVID-19 has failed its full review. Its Emergency Use Authorization has been REVOKED. It is a Class I recall. The most serious type of recall. Too many false POSITIVES! This is the test that started the pandemic. The test used in all the nursing homes in Washington and New York. This was the ONLY test in use until May of 2020. THE VACCINE CAUSES THE DELTA VARIANT! THIS IS THE SINGLE MOST HORRIFIC CRIME AGAINST HUMANITY SINCE THE DAWN OF MANKIND.
 - Learn more here: <https://www.fda.gov/medical-devices/medical-device-recalls/innova-medical-group-recalls-unauthorized-sars-cov-2-antigen-rapid-qualitative-test-risk-false-test>

During 2020 it was hit piece after hit piece attacking Trump on everything they could COVID related.

But then notice that as soon as Biden was in these COVID issues were no longer a major issue and the discussions about the COVID deaths ended. No longer was it the President's fault for every COVID death or anything else. In fact, once Biden got in CNN dropped their scrolling banner at the bottom of their shows showing the COVID deaths proving COVID was solely to attack Trump.

The bias of the Liberal Media and their loyalty to the Globalization agenda was on full display the 4 years of Trump. The change to their reporting after Biden was placed in proves all of this.

If Trump was still President the media would be attacking him on the vaccines and the thousands of deaths from taking it. But since Biden is President the Liberal media doesn't even discuss the very high vaccine deaths (more than all other vaccine deaths combined together over the past 20 years added together), or how a child under 18 has a 50 times greater chance of death from the vaccine than COVID yet the Government and Fauci are still strongly pushing the vaccine on children under 18! The media bias is very obvious.

You have to remember, the **Globalist own the media** and are the people who write the reporters paychecks so it's real simple... do what your globalist owners tell you to do or get

another job. The high majority chose to keep their multi-million dollar paychecks and push the Left's narratives and help push the Marxist ideology on their viewers. Pushing the Globalization agenda is ultimately the priority which is a process!

So to absolutely make sure they got Trump out they massively rigged the election, but even after rigging it they still didn't expect Trump to get that many votes forcing them to print more ballots, run ballots through the machines 3-4 more times and have their foreign country deep state operatives like Italy, Germany and other countries switch votes on the voting machines. This is why we saw 6 states stop counting around 3:00 am... to reset the algorithms and get more fake ballots to run through the machines.

China was also heavily involved in controlling the election to make sure Biden won for their own reasons beyond the Globalists reasons.

To help you understand what I'm talking about, watch this video to understand what the Globalist and China did to steal this election and what's happening right now in America to include what these Globalist are trying to do (some of which I'll be discussing further on)...
<https://rumble.com/viyhxb-inspired-by-general-flynn-seth-holehouse-is-awakening-america-w-epic-videos.html> .

If you watched the video he presented some of the evidence, and he showed you how there was no way Biden won. And then he talked about our enemy and how they're trying to take America over without ever firing a shot.

In the end, through massive voter fraud, Biden got placed into the Whitehouse. He's not our elected President, he's the "placed in" President. He's an illegitimate President.

Many say COVID was Biden's running mate because without COVID it's doubtful that the Left could've put in place what they did to rig the election.

Then, once sworn in, the strategically created Executive Orders started flying.

Let me end with this. Fear is a powerful emotion and the Left knows that people who are afraid are more complacent and willing to do what they're told. The Left has been using "fear" to control people for many years. Check this out...

FEAR STRIKES

- 2000 - Y2K is going to destroy everything!
- 2001 - Anthrax is going to kill us all!
- 2002 - West Nile Virus is going to kill us all!
- 2003 - Sars is going to kill us all!
- 2005 - Bird Flu is going to kill us all!
- 2006 - Ecoli is going to kill us all!
- 2008 - Financial Collapse is going to kill us all!
- 2009 - Swine Flu is going to kill us all!
- 2012 - The Mayan Calender predicts the world ending!
- 2013 - North Korea is going to cause WW III!
- 2014 - Ebola Virus is going to kill us all!
- 2015 - ISIS is going to kill us all!
- 2016 - Zika Virus is going to kill us all!
- 2020 - Corona Virus is going to kill us all!

The truth is FEAR is going to kill you...

Turn off the TV.

and wash your hands!

Chapter 8: Biden's Executive Orders (EO) To Fast Track The Globalization Agenda!

The Globalist needed their puppet Biden to get America back on track with the Globalization Agenda because Trump did a lot of damage to their agenda. In Biden's first 10 days he did 42 executive orders far exceeding any previous President.

The majority of Biden's EO's were to reverse Trump's America First EO's. The goal was to start tearing American apart, start the economic downfall of America and putting key things in place in order to push their agenda.

Some of the EO's were to stop helping American's, some were to hurt Americans, some where to hurt us financially, some were to set in motion future specific results like an increase in crime and murders because getting our guns is a top priority of the Left.

A patriot who loves America would call Biden's EO's anti-American. But to mislead American's they give the EO's names that sound like they're to help American's knowing American's won't actually read the EO's, or even understand the significance of the EO's if they did read them.

Everything is by design. Everything has a purpose and specific outcome. But **what we're currently experiencing is nothing compared to what's coming.**

- The repercussions of the inflation Democrats are setting in motion is just getting started. Economist say we're at a 10-11% inflation rate. This is causing the buying power of our dollars to drop because the price of products are going up because of inflation. You haven't seen anything yet! (<https://rumble.com/vjw39y-hyperinflation-will-collapse-biden-administration-clif-high.html>)
- We'll experience many shortages:
 - Fuel
 - Food
 - Medicine
 - Electricity – Already happening in CA and TX because of their moves to green energy
 - See this article: [What's Really Going on with the Product Shortages We Never Saw Under the Trump Administration?](#)
- Crime and murders will continue to increase and get worse... 1) Defund the police, 2) no bail policies putting them back on the street fast, 3) mass invasion at southern border, 4) Democrats supporting riots and looting, 5) When BLM and ANTIFA are arrested, they are quickly released with charges dropped. But Democrats want to blame it all on guns.
 - See this video: [Fewer Penalties, More Crime](#)

- Much more.

In the end these things will cause more people to be in poverty and dependent upon the government which is exactly what Democrats want, along with making us far less safe and increasing the crime and murders. They want American's hurting because they believe this will make it easier to bring in Communism.

Like Obama famously stated, "This is the best things will ever be". Of course Trump blew that completely out by increasing middle classes income by \$6,000/yr in just 3 years. Obama only increased their income by \$1,000 in 8 years, and stated that this was the best it will ever be. Trump clearly proved him wrong.

But my point in bringing this up is Biden is now trying to drop our incomes back down. Globalist don't want us to make a lot of money and they purposely are trying to destroy the middle class because the middle class is the backbone of America. It's the backbone to every successful country.

Biden's mission is to set the stage and put the pieces in place for the great reset and the implementation of the Globalist agenda 2030.

Here's a list of all of the EO's Biden has signed and where you can read them:

<https://www.federalregister.gov/presidential-documents/executive-orders/joe-biden/2021>

Remember, they name them to mislead people knowing the high majority of people won't read the details of them and those who do read the details of them don't understand how they'll affect Americans because of how they word the EO.

Biden Is Taking Over The Last 8 Years Of The 16-Year Plan

Biden's role is to finish the 16-year plan and bring in Communism into America. In just the 6 short months under the Biden Admin his admin has done tremendous damage to America, our rights and freedom's, and is moving us to Communism as quickly as possible.

This fast action and these aggressive policies by the Biden Admin is because they want to do the last 8-years in just 4 years. Trump wasn't suppose to win so they need to handle the plans for those 4 years very fast so they can get onto the plans for the last 4 years.

Many American's feel like we're already at the end, me included. A recent article was written, [America Is Not Nearing the End — the End Is Already Here](#). In this article it states:

We appear to have reached the point of no return. I don't see any way out of this mess. Even if the 2022 elections change the composition of the House, irreversible damage will have been inflicted on the nation during the preceding two years of Biden/Pelosi rule.

Biden, Pelosi and the Democrats are destroying what we used to think of as America. **Democrats regard freedom of speech as an outdated concept.**

In cahoots with Big Tech, the administration is creating its version of the thought police.
Criticisms of Biden’s talking points are labeled hate speech.

Challenging government policies will get you labeled as a “domestic terrorist.” They are taking steps right now to take away your right to complain.

The sanctity of the individual, the basis for our republic, is being **undermined by tribalization**. Mark Levin calls it the “balkanization” of America. You are to be judged by the group in which you are assigned membership — white, Black, latino, Asian, women, LGBTQ.

Basic concepts of individual rights that people fought for in the 1960s are being **repudiated in favor of identity politics and critical race theory**.

Border integrity has disappeared as millions of unvetted immigrants, many of whom are positive for COVID, pour across the southern border in **violation of immigration laws**. Current demographics and voting patterns are deliberately being manipulated as these new immigrants are secretly airlifted to undisclosed sections of the country.

Where are they going and what happens to them when they get there? We don’t know. Nor do we know who is making the rules, so we can’t challenge them.

It seems unbelievable that the Democrats are getting away with this. But they are. **If they succeed in importing millions of new Democrat voters, we can kiss the two-party system goodbye.**

The federal government is no longer run by the three branches created by the Constitution: executive, legislative and judicial. Their activities only serve to mask the **real power in Washington — the Deep State**.

It is foolish to think that Joe Biden or members of Congress are responsible for major decisions. Policy is determined by permanent Washington bureaucrats, almost entirely composed of left-leaning Democrats.

Presidential decisions are made by a cadre that is **immune to media unmasking**. Not knowing who they are is terrifying. The media ought to be investigating this, but they are in the *pocket of the Democratic Party*.

On the local and state levels, Democrat office-holders have shown **utter contempt for law and order, defunding police and frequently siding with violent thugs** as they *destroy our communities under the guise of social justice*.

The compliant media refer to violent riots as peaceful demonstrations. **Laws eliminating bail and decriminalizing many serious offenses** contribute to the *anarchy on our city streets*.

Add the COVID pandemic to this crazy cocktail and you have the recipe for **totalitarian powers**. The virus is being used as an **excuse to accelerate government intrusion into our lives**. We have been told when we can leave our homes, when we can go to work, and whom we can associate with.

Shelter decrees violated the fundamental rights of tens of millions, wrote Judge Andrew Napolitano in The Washington Times.

“The fear of contagion gives government cover for its assaults,” he said. “One can see the paramount rejection of basic democratic and constitutional principles.”

Political commentator Bill O’Reilly agreed.

"Our individual freedoms are under assault from the virus," said O'Reilly. "This is what can happen all the time when big government rules."

Unbridled hysteria seems to have caused a rejection of what is best about this country — the right to complain. Does the government's anti-virus response justify criticism? Should we be allowed to criticize the vaccines?

According to traditional American values, we have that right. The Biden administration *does not agree.*

This is not a prediction for a dystopian future — **it is all happening right now in broad daylight.** We can expect another 15 months of the same treatment until the 2022 elections.

After that, we can only hope for the best — but it is difficult to be optimistic.

Everything the Biden Admin is doing is all by design. They know *exactly* what they're doing and it's all to serve the Globalization agenda, move us to Communism and make sure Democrats never lose power.

The Globalists know people are waking up to what's going on and are starting to fight back so they're setting in motion **backup plans**. If they can't achieve their Agenda 2030 and conquer America to bring in Communism then they want to make sure they never lose power again. This is being done by:

- The mass immigration in the many millions to change the voting block in America and then giving these immigrants voting rights, and by
- Pushing their HR-1 Election Law which will allow them to take away the power from the states and federalize elections and allow them to continue cheating...
 - Mass mailout ballots in all 50 states (this gets a lot of ballots out on the streets to be harvested and stolen)
 - Ballot harvesting in all 50 states
 - No voter ID's, voter ID laws in the states will be outlawed

Everything is by design, *everything!*

If they can't take-over America this way you can bet the Biden Admin will get us into a war and then make sure we lose!

The Globalist and Democrats who serve the Globalists are the winners, we citizens are the losers who get *massively screwed over!*

When you get to Chapter 15, read it very carefully. It's one of the most important chapters I wrote which points out the **key to us American's taking back the power**. Many other Conservatives have been pointing out this same solution to people but people still aren't jumping on this solution at the level needed.

Read Chapter 15, when you get there, very carefully. And then please act on it!

Chapter 9: The Democrats & The Globalists *Most Important & Effective Weapon...*

There is absolutely no way the Left, Democrats and Globalist could achieve everything they have and push forward their ongoing and future plans without this weapon.

What am I talking about?

The Liberal media, which I've already addressed numerous times up to this point. From what you've already read you should be seeing how the liberal media has helped push the Globalization agenda, support Marxism and help Democrats push their agenda forward.

It's 100% true that Liberal Media supports and serves the Globalists and the Left! You don't have to like it and you can argue or disagree all you want, but the media is their most important weapon to pulling all of this off. No undercover enemy of the people is going to admit they're the enemy of the people.

Because of this we have to look at the very important role the Globalist's media plays in all of this.

Fact is, the Democrats couldn't pull off what they already have and are currently pulling off if it wasn't for the liberal left media protecting Democrats and their narratives, and pushing the Marxist messaging. This means the media is **lying to all of us** in order to provide protection to the Democrats narrative and push the Globalization agenda.

I've addressed the Liberal Media numerous times in this document and have written multiple articles about the media at the website. **The Left & Democrats need the media to push out their messaging, to control people's beliefs, to control what they know about topics and to discredit people who would dispute the narratives they're trying to protect and push down our throats.**

- Watch this: [Expert says Democrats may have used psychological operations against American voters](#) – About how Democrats & the Left used psychological strategy against American's to build up Biden and cut down Trump. *This is mind-blowing!*

But like I also shared above the Globalist have the money to hire the best of the best in mind control tactics like NLP & the CIA's Mockingbird project (FYI, the CIA is part of the Deep State), how to change people's belief system and create new beliefs, how to control people's perceptions to reality, how to discredit people, etc, etc, etc,.

Let's take two examples:

- When BLM rioted, burned down businesses and looted businesses they provided protection to them. They called their riots "mostly peaceful" and justified their looting

businesses as acceptable and that they deserved what they stole in the name of either reparations or because they're in poverty. Nothing to see here.

- To support the Left's narrative for Jan 6th they stated over and over again that this was worse than 9/11, that it was a real insurrection, that "White Supremacy" and "Extremist" (extremist are patriots who love America) is the biggest enemy of America. They needed this riot to push these narratives, which is why they put the full force of the Liberal Media and Big Tech to push these narratives and censor opposing views to it.
 - They've censored all discussions about BLM and ANTIFA's involvement.
 - Now we're learning there were undercover FBI agents involved who instigated the riots which is also being censored.

There was no insurrection on Jan 6th. Instead it was a false flag instigated to:

- Stop the Republicans from pushing their "10 days to audit the election" that Cruz was pushing. Democrats absolutely did NOT want any audits because they knew they cheated and they had to get to Jan 20th to swear in Biden since there was no constitutional remedy after Jan 20th.
- To force people to just accept the election. And
- Then set in motion what they needed to go after their political enemies, Patriots which they call "extremist" because they have a deep love for America and our freedoms.

This is what Jan 6th was really all about, and it all happened because of the Democrats operatives who were part of the planning and instigating of riots on Jan 6th.

The Liberal media is masters at misinformation and disinformation campaigns.

To get a clearer understanding of how the Liberal media works and how they create narratives go here: <https://teamproamerica.com/politics/understanding-misinformation/>.

As you learned from the page, the Left doesn't report on the facts. They instead create a narrative around the facts to push Left wing messages to control people's beliefs and reinforce other key beliefs they want people to have to push their agenda. It's all about controlling your beliefs and what you believe to be true, and it's about pushing a specific agenda.

If you analyze what the Liberal media is doing and how they report on things, and what they don't report, and then compare it to what you've learned in this document about Marxism, the steps to Marxism and Saul Alinsky's steps to bring in Communism you'll see the key role the Liberal media plays in pushing the Globalists agenda of bringing Communism into America.

I seriously hope I've been able to put the key pieces together for you in this document so you see exactly what's going on, who the players are and how they're all working together for a very devious and evil self-serving plan they have been working on for over 60 years.

I'm not done. There's still much more.

The Liberal media isn't just about protecting the Left's narrative it's also counter-attacking anyone who would try to dispute their narrative. As part of this strategy they've effectively trained their useful idiots to never believe anything coming out from the Conservative media.

I would share a Rumble video and numerous Liberals would state, "Rumble? You can't trust anything coming out of Rumble."

Seriously? Rumble is simply a video hosting site that believes in free speech. So what they're really saying is you can't trust videos from any other source than YouTube which censors the videos on its platform. See how the Left has them programmed?

They were also very effective in stopping their useful idiots from viewing any opposing articles or videos. Liberals are only to trust the very people who are lying to us... the Liberal Media!

The Liberal media has "programmed" their viewers that if they're going to do any research to only research Liberal media outlets who are all saying the same thing, and to discard anything from the Conservative media. This would be like a marriage counselor only listening to the abusive husband who's obviously going to deny everything and completely ignoring what the abused wife had to say.

The Liberal Media does not want you to know the truth. They instead want you to accept the *narratives* they're pushing as the truth so they can continue to control what you know and your beliefs.

Read this article to understand what misinformation is: [Understanding "Misinformation" & How It's Established](#).

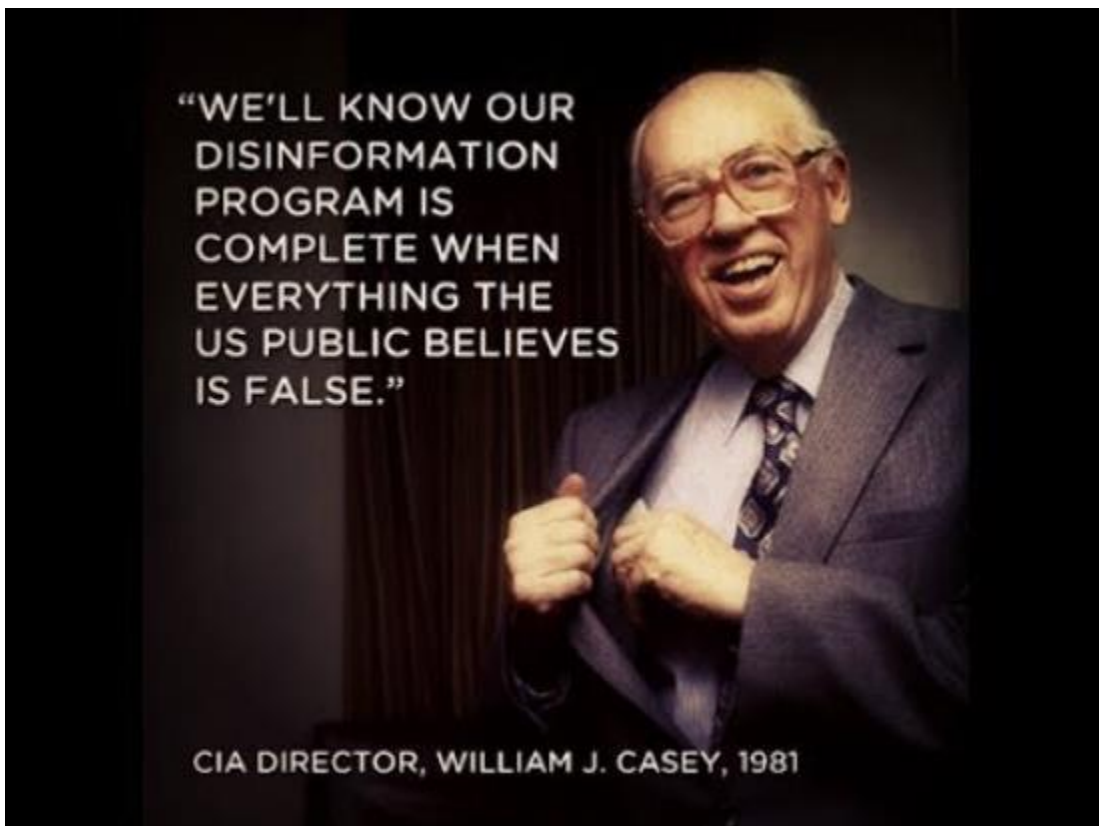
Consider these final points I'll make about the media (you can learn a lot more about the media at my "[The Media](#)" page):

- 6 major multi-national corporations own 90% of the media.



- The Globalist own the major players like MSNBC, CNN, ABC, NBC, CBS and even Fox. These are just a few of many media outlets they own (see image above). It's not limited to TV, it also includes print and radio.
- The Globalist control the narrative and what their reporters will report on to include the spins they need to make in order to support the Left's narrative. It's all about "mind control". They KNEW the only way they could push the "great reset" to take over America is by controlling the citizens beliefs and perceptions to the truth.
 - Have you ever noticed how reporters from different TV shows across the Globalists owned networks will all say the same key "buzz words" and the present the same narratives?
 - Watch this video: [HISTORIC LEAK! Zoom Meeting Shows Major Media Editor Pushing LIES & FEAR, Ignoring Truth](#)
- Big Tech (Facebook, Twitter, YouTube and others) have teamed up with the Globalist and their narrative pushing agenda. They play a key role in helping to make sure you don't see any opposing views to their narrative. It's just like Hitler did when he took over Germany... Control the information and the messaging, and then burned books that went against the narrative being pushed or the messaging. In this digital era it's deleting the digital image be it a video or a post sharing an article.
 - YouTube, for example, has deleted hundreds of thousands of video on hundreds of topics to pave the way for the Left to push their narratives and stop citizens from hearing opposing views to these manufactured narratives.

- You need to understand, **information control is the first step to bringing in Communism**. China is masters at information control and controlling the narrative so the Globalist already have a model to follow and Big Tech has already put the pieces in place to control it per the guidelines of the Chinese government so they could be in China. They're just simply implementing what they've already put in place in China in America.
- The CIA (Deep State Operatives) have used the media in other countries to control the messaging and narrative in other countries in order to overthrow the local government or the countries government. They've been doing this since the 50's under a code name of "Mockingbird".
 - "[Operation Mockingbird](#) is a **large-scale propaganda and media control program** of the United States Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) that began in the early 1950s. Its objective is to manipulate news media for propaganda purposes, typically to sway the public opinion into (1) supporting a war agenda; (2) creating and promoting smear campaigns and (3) promoting disinformation as truth as necessary."
 - The CIA started working with America's news media in the 1960's in conjunction with the Globalization Agenda to start changing our beliefs. (They also worked with movie directors and movie studios to use movies to influence people.) Look at the year the following statement was made in the following image...



- “We’ll know our disinformation program is complete when everything the U.S. public believes is false.” OPEN UP YOUR EYES, WE’RE ALL BEING PLAYED!
- A common practice is to absolutely verbally destroy someone by calling them all kinds of names and attacking them aggressively so their audience will never listen to this person. This is referred to as a “discredit” campaign. This is what they did to Trump which created a Trump Derangement Syndrome (yes, the media did this), what they do to experts who dispute their narratives, what they do to Conservative reporters who are successful with a large following and speak a lot of truth along with showing people how the Liberal Left lies to people. They aggressively attack these reporters to turn liberals against these reporters so they won’t listen to the Conservative reporter. In a nutshell, the liberal media is programming their listeners to “hate” people, to despise them, to disagree with anything they say so their listeners will only listen to the Liberal media. It’s shocking how easy it is to “program” liberals to hate so many people, to stop people from hearing all sides of the conversation and make sure people never reference any Conservative media sites for information!
 - Tucker on Fox speaks a lot of truth and discusses topics many on Fox won’t discuss and for all of this he’s brutally attacked by the Liberal media. [On 7/14/21 Tucker showed the proof that the election was stolen in GA](#) (click link to hear what he said) which absolutely set off the Liberal media and put them in a complete frenzy. Knowing what’s happening, I actually got a good laugh watching the Liberal media go bat crazy and how they “spun” it all. What they didn’t do is prove him wrong, but instead spent most of their time attacking Tucker personally. Here’s how Bill O’Reilly explains what happened: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oHM5wwMfhVU>
- **The media does NOT serve American’s. They serve their Globalist owners!** You need to understand this. Once you do it starts making sense why they’re doing what they are. The Globalist want a One World Government and they want to conquer America to put it under a One World Government. But like I explained above they knew it wouldn’t be easy which is why they are using Marxist Tactics to do it, controlling the narrative, working with movie studios to influence people, following Alinsky’s model and numerous other things.
 - They do not report on mass invasion at our southern border and how this is going to affect Americans, but instead they justify it!
 - They do are not telling you the truth about the Democrats policies, but instead push the Democrats talking points to “sell” citizens on them because they support the Globalist agenda and taking over America. A good example is the Democrats “For The People” elections bill. Here’s what they’re not telling you:

<https://rumble.com/vjvtda-ted-cruz-calls-out-racist-democrats-for-hypocritical-voting-laws-the-real-j.html>

- They don't tell you the real reason for the increase in crime and murders, but instead push the Democrats talking points and blame it all on guns.
- TURN OFF YOUR TV AND QUIT LISTENING TO THESE PEOPLE WHO DO NOT CARE ABOUT YOU OR HAVE YOUR BEST INTEREST AT HEART! All they are doing is purposely and intentionally trying to divide us, and to stroke hate and fear and push the Globalization agenda which includes supporting the Marxist tactics to divide us, create confusion, create chaos, pit groups of American's against other American's, control your perception to reality so you believe the Democrats, and so on.

The media is **helping the Globalist and Democrats** push through their agenda! Here's a common thing I share on Social Media which really says it all...

It saddens me that so many American's have been sucked into the lies about COVID and the vaccine. I never understood how Hitler was able to get 6 million people to get on those trains of death, but now I do because the exact same strategy is being used on my Fellow American's.

It's too bad Democrats and their big tech partners decided to censor information and remove opposing views because we're not able to compare both the Democrats evidence side by side with the GOP's evidence, and then have a discussion about their evidence with both sides able to question the other sides evidence. This is how it use to work, and then the American people could see both sides to make a decision.

Do you know why people censor and remove opposing views?

History shows us the reason they do this, 100% of the time, is to HIDE THE TRUTH and to FORCE people to accept their views to the topic.

It's 100% the corrupt who censor and delete opposing views just like what Hitler did, and with the help of the media the Nazi's were able to convince 6 million people to get on the trains of death believing (by controlling their perception of reality) that they were going to a better and safer place. Hitler found how easy it was to control the beliefs of people and that the key to it was to control the media.

Honest people NEVER censor information or try to control what information people have because they're not afraid of the truth. It's 100% of the time the corrupt people who do this.

The whole point of censoring information is to HIDE THE FACTS AND TRUTH. Knowing this fact that is 100% consist, I will NEVER go along with the side who is censoring and

deleting information to control what information we have access to which is the Democrats and the Left. THEY are the liars who are feeding everyone a bunch of BS to support their agenda much like Hitler and his trains of death!

Did you grasp what I just shared? Nobody can disagree or dispute what I just shared. With 100% accuracy it's *always the corrupt* who censor and delete information and **100% of the time it's to control what people believe to be true!**

Let's end our discussion about the media with this, **America Is Leading the World In Media LIES...** <https://rumble.com/vj6lvn-america-is-leading-the-world...in-media-lies.html>.

And remember, you can learn a lot more about the media and how they manipulate people at our "[The Media](#)" foundational page.

As mentioned, the Liberal media isn't going at this alone. There's another key industry supporting their efforts to control what people believe and control what they believe to be true...

Things The Media & Big Tech Are Censoring

Helping the Liberal media, Democrats and the Globalist is Big Tech.

Censoring information, any information, in America is just absolutely unheard of, until just recently. It's only been during the last few years that Big Tech has been censoring information. But it's only one direction... against Conservatives!

You hardly see any kind of censoring or purging of anything from the Left. They are primarily only censoring the views and discussions from Conservatives.

But the things they have and are censoring is mind blowing. Here's a small list:

- Any discussions of the Hunter Biden laptop and the FBI case against him prior to the election.
- [Conservative voices](#) who offer opposing views to the Left or who rally against the Left [like #WalkAway](#), [Conservative news medias](#). Not a single [Leftist could be named who got censored](#).
- Any articles recommending or that would suggest **Hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) or Ivermectin** was an option for COVID.
 - Even articles or discussions from actual doctors and virologist who discussed it got removed.
 - Frontline Doctors who were outspoken about HCQ got cancelled [starting with their website](#)
 - [Hydroxychloroquine \(HCQ\)](#)

- [Facebook removed over 300 million COVID posts](#) they call “misinformation” but were simply opposing views to what the Left was trying to push
 - In February Facebook finally started loosening up on this, but not the other Big Tech platforms.
 - Laura Ingraham on Fox has been reporting since April of 2020 how effective HCQ and Ivermectin is. Numerous reports & studies since December 2020 have PROVEN HCQ & Ivermectin work very well.
 - The Left knew this would end the lockdowns and allow the country to open up so it had to be silenced and denounced! PLUS, you can’t release vaccines under “emergency” orders if there are other options.
- COVID Vaccines:
 - Any discussions of people dying from taking it (VAERS says over 5k, CDC insider said over 50,000), or
 - Any discussing the massive number of people (over 200,000) who had adverse side effects from taking the vaccine
 - It’s shocking we can’t have an open and honest discussion about the deaths and serious side affects from taking it.
 - In just 4 months of giving the vaccine there were more deaths than ALL other vaccine deaths combined together over the past 20 years totaled together! And they’re still giving the vaccine to people.
 - Discussing electricity shortages because of Green Energy
 - [Left-Wing Facebook ‘Fact-Checker’ Censors Federalist For Noting Texas Power Failures](#)
 - Discussions about Big Tech needing to be regulated
 - [Twitter suspends account of small business advocacy group after saying Big Tech should be regulated](#)
 - Discussions of “biological” men or women in relationship to transgenders
 - [Twitter cancelled a Catholic media outlet | Update 2/1/21](#)
 - Any discussions of voter fraud! The Left is suggesting there was no voter fraud in 2020 and is hiding & purging what was found
 - [Twitter, YouTube, YouTube, Facebook](#)
 - Any discussions of BLM, ANTIFA or any left leaning people at the DC Jan 6 Riot so they can blame it all on Trump supporters
 - Any discussions of the FBI being involved in planning or instigating the Jan 6 riot
 - [Twitter Locked Out ‘Focus On The Family’ After It Said Boys And Girls Are Different](#)
 - [Amazon Bans Scholar Ryan Anderson’s Book On Transgenderism](#)

- [Amazon Vows to Continue Censoring Books Questioning Transgenderism](#)

Like I stated at the beginning of this list, this is just a small list.

Article: [Top 10 Worst Cases of Big Tech Censorship in 2020](#)

Article: [What Big Tech Didn't Want You To See On The Federalist In 2020](#)

For the media what they do is these things:

- They don't discuss it at all. Their approach is if they don't discuss it then it must not be true or a real issue.
- They down play the topic
- They discredit the topic or presenter of the topic
- They use misinformation or disinformation campaigns to dispute the topic
- They straight out lie to control the narrative.
 - Take the Cuba protests as an example. They are protesting because of Communism, but the media is following the White Houses narrative stating they're protesting because of sanctions Trump put on Cuba. The Left absolutely does not want to tie Cuba's uprising/protest to Communism and the Dictatorship in Cuba. Video's:
 - <https://rumble.com/vjucxl-psaki-wont-answer-a-simple-question-on-communism-and-cuba.html>
 - <https://rumble.com/vjubzp-cnn-blames-trump-sanctions-for-cuba-riots.html>
 - <https://rumble.com/vju2gp-americans-support-liberty-in-cuba-but-our-government-and-media-do-not.html>
 - <https://rumble.com/vjtye9-cuban-girl-reveals-the-harsh-truth-about-life-in-cuba.html> - Harsh truth to how Communism affects citizens of the nation.

What Big Tech is doing:

- Puts a warning on the post with links to articles from the Left's media
- Remove Facebook post and links, YouTube videos and Twitter posts.
- Facebook jail: not able to do any posts, reply to any posts or like any posts. This could be a few hours for 1st offense to 30 days. I'm on my 3rd 30 day jail. Here's what I said:
 - Fauci is a FRAUD! He needs to be arrested and ___ for MURDER!
 - That's all I said and was banned from using Facebook for 30 days.
- Completely shutdown the accounts (Facebook, YouTube Channels, Twitter user)
 - Along with this is Conservatives with a large following like Trump, Flynn, Lyndell, etc.

Again, I want to emphasize, until a few years ago there has never been censoring or removing people or channels simply because they don't support their ideology or because of

offering opposing views to a topic (narrative) the Democrats are pushing. We use to be able to have back and forth conversations.

What we're watching now is **communist information control** like what you'd see in China and other Communist countries. Information control is the first and most important step to moving a country to Communism so the only thing people hear is what the Communist government wants people to hear even if it's not true.

They want to have 100% control of the narrative and messaging. This censorship by the Left should scare every single person in America regardless to political party or ideology.

References About The Media, CIA Involvement and Mind-Control:

- [Out Of The Shadows](#) – How the CIA has worked with movie studios and how movies are designed to brainwash us.
- [CIA MK-Ultra / Mind Control Collection](#) – This is a HUGE collection of data showing how the CIA helped to implement mind control tactics in our media and entertainment industry. Notice that there are documents going all the way back to 1960. This is how long the Globalist with their Deep State operatives haven't been more aggressively working on brainwashing the American citizens to make it easier to push their anti-America, Globalization agenda.
- [Del Bigtree Exposes Deep State Tactics of Propaganda and Overwhelming Disinformation](#) – Discussing how the Government is trying to shut down people who are bringing the truth to people and how we're fighting back against the Left's propaganda machine (liberal media) and their never ending disinformation pieces trying to convince people they need to take the experimental vaccine.

Chapter 10: We Have To Address The 2020 Election And The Obvious Voter Fraud...

Elections control the direction of the country and what policies will be pushed. This is how American citizens establish the direction we want America to go in... by WHO we elect.

In the 2020 election Trump won by a landslide. The Will Of The People is to continue an America First agenda. But instead, because of the very obvious and proven voter fraud the Globalists party and the Democrats are pushing an aggressive globalization agenda.

Democrats are aggressively pushing Marxist tactics along with aggressively pushing the globalization agenda. Both are to serve the same end conclusion. This is NOT what American's asked for!

What I'm going to share here, if you're a Liberal you're likely completely ignorant to all of this. The Left absolutely does not want you to see any of this, thus, why they've censored all things Voter Fraud 2020. The Left considers the voter fraud discussion to be the "Big Lie".

The real "big lie" is how the Left is hiding the voter fraud evidence!

When the audits are completed using the AZ method of auditing, the Left is going to have a lot of mud in their face.

Once you see all of the information I share below it's hard to unsee it. The evidence of voter fraud is overwhelming!

When we look at the stealing of the 2020 election, like I shared in an article (link at end of this chapter) the process to steal the Presidency was based upon these steps (there's more than what I'm sharing here):

1. Step 1: Change state election laws (COVID was the excuse for this, most did not go through the legislation so they were illegally changed)
2. Step 2: The ground team
 - a. Ballot harvesting
 - b. Just get them to sign it, you fill it out for them
 - c. Steal ballots from mailboxes to fill out
3. Step 3: The Ballot Processing Center:
 - a. Don't let the Republican pole watchers watch you (Happened in numerous places)
 - b. Pull in boxes of pre-printed ballots to run through the machine
 - c. Run thousands of Biden ballots through the machine 3-5 times
4. Step 4: Doing "slight of hand" audits which won't reveal anything!

- a. We've learned that what states called an "audit" was no audit at all! There was no way they'd find fraud doing audits the way they did them which was by design. This allowed them to "say" they did an audit while also being able to say there was no fraud. These audits weren't to find fraud.
 - b. One way of auditing is to audit the ballot "images" which were created by the voting machine. If the voting machine flipped the vote then they created an image of the flipped vote so you won't catch fraud auditing images.
5. Step 5: Stop Judges including the Supreme Court from hearing any voter fraud lawsuits
- a. 23 minor cases were heard by judges and Republicans won all of them.
 - b. The major cases were not heard at all by judges. No judges have seen the evidence. The #1 excuse was "lack of standing" which is a very lame excuse!
 - c. Even the Supreme Court wrongly declined hearing a case from Texas suing the other states. The Supreme Court is the ONLY option when a state sues another state.

Along with the above steps there was the logging into the voting machines to flip votes which is a huge topic with the proof already found to show how the votes were flipped and what country did the flipping of votes.

Get the details of how the election was stolen here: <https://teamproamerica.com/election-2020/how-to-steal-a-presidential-election/>

There was simply no way the Globalist and their Democrat operatives were going to allow another 4 years of an America First agenda. As it was, they had a lot of catching up to do to get back on track. Or maybe instead of saying "catching up" I should say, "destroying" to do.

The Liberal media will not discuss the voter fraud at all. As far as they're concerned, there was none. But when Hillary lost they spent 4 years pushing an election interference narrative that Russia is why Trump won. Consistently, if a Democrat loses it's because of voter fraud but if a Republican loses they tell you it was the safest election ever, nothing to see here.

This is a typical play of the liberal media... *attack Republicans and protect Democrats.* It's like completely supporting and protecting the abusive husbands actions and blaming the wife for everything. It's been like this for years with the liberal media.

But once you understand the Globalist have been working and moving toward a globalization agenda and One World Government for 60 years now it starts to make sense why their media arm has been pushing the messaging they have and why they protect the anti-American Democrat party who's fully in bed with the Globalization agenda and are attacking Conservatives who are trying to keep America FREE!

Anyway, there is a ton of information (articles and videos) showing the voter fraud out there. But you're not going to get any of it from the Liberal media sites. They'd prefer you just blow it off and stop talking about it.

As of this writing, last night I listen to a video where a gal who was involved in the Maricopa AZ audit stated that they found a ton of voter fraud. She stated there were many ways the culprits created fraud in the election.

She also stated she wished the Senate President would start dripping out the information because if she releases the whole report at one time it'll be like a fire hydrant of information that may be way too much for many to digest. There's a lot!

She also stated that Mike Lindell provided them with 117 terabytes of election packets to show how foreign countries switched votes in Maricopa. Wow, that's a lot of information!

Then Fox via Tucker Carlson *finally* presented the voter fraud in GA:

<https://rumble.com/vjuxzp-internet-explodes-after-tucker-airs-hard-evidence-of-voter-fraud-in-fulton.html>

This is shocking because even Fox (until mid July with Tucker) has been avoiding any discussions about the voter fraud in 2020. To learn anything you had to follow key people on Rumble who had their own channels or to follow OAN who has been consistently reporting on the voter fraud.

But it's not just Fox that hasn't been talking about the voter fraud. Democrats and the Left have been cancelling those who do talk about the voter fraud in 2020. Share articles or videos about the undisputable voter fraud in 2020 and Big Tech will remove the post or video and cancel you. It is forbidden to discuss voter fraud in the 2020 election. Here's a video showing the hypocrisy of this: [Dave Rubin On Viral Video Showing Democrats Talking About Hacking Voting Machines](#).

Democrats even want to make it illegal to discuss voter fraud which is included in their "For The People" election bill they're so desperate to pass. **Let that soak in... the Democrats want it to be *illegal to discuss voter fraud*.**

This makes total sense when you realize their "For The People" bill is really a bill to make it very easy for Democrats to **cheat in elections** (in all 50 states no voter ID, mass mailing ballots, ballot harvesting, etc.) so they never lose another election, but discuss the voter fraud and they'll throw you in jail.

For people desperate for power it shouldn't surprise you they'd want to pass a bill that allows them to cheat and then arrest anyone who points out how they cheated. Wow!

No Mechanism or Laws to Rescind Electors

Another key point. Recently an AZ Senator said that nothing will come out of finding voter fraud in AZ in relationship to the 2020 election even if it shows Trump won stating there is no laws or mechanism for rescinding the AZ electors. Senate President Karen Fann of AZ also points out they can't rescind the elector: <https://rumble.com/vjy1gf-the-real-story-oan-uncovering-maricopa-hearing-with-karen-fann.html>

We American's should absolutely NOT accept this! If Trump won, and he did by a landslide, we absolutely cannot allow this anti-America Biden Admin to continue on!

By the way, I pointed this out in an article I wrote at the website that a key part of the "coverup" was to **run out the clock** because the Deep State and Democrats knew there was no way to rescind Electors after a certain date. This is true with all states and their electors, from what I've heard. This is why the Left sent a hundred attorney's to AZ... **to delay, delay, delay to run out the clock!** Even if they didn't stop the forensic audit they ran out the clock so no matter what the results were nothing would happen.

It's all part of the "coverup"!

Here's just one of many examples of a Judge ruling based upon waiting too long: [Judge Brings Decision on Lawsuit Attempting to Overturn Georgia Senate Elections](#)

- Because of the massive coverup we didn't have this information in a timely manner which is NEVER taken into consideration!
- From article: **The ruling:** Superior Court Judge Brian Amero agreed with the defendants' arguments. He ruled that the lawsuit against the lawmakers and election officials in Georgia **was filed too late** and the senators were not properly served. He also said that the plaintiff in the **case lacked standing**.
- Lack of Standing is the #1 excuse Judges have given to avoid taking on voter fraud cases!

Their end game has always been to have these next 4 years to destroy America; drop American's to their knees and create a lot of pain from mass crime and murders, food shortages, mass inflation reducing the buying power of the dollar and more; set the stage for America to go into Communism to take the power away from We The People and more.

Like I've said so many times, **the Left's coverup strategy was just as effective as their voter fraud schemes.**

There's absolutely no way us American's should accept this! If we had an honest and fair judicial system they wouldn't allow this either but they've also been corrupted!

The corruption in America is massive! Greed, wanting more power and wanting total control. Only the American citizens have the power to turn this around by electing in America First people and doing a complete house cleaning of every elected person.

The Left knows we citizens have the power which is why they're doing everything they can to pass their HR/SR1 Election Law which will allow them to continue cheating so they never lose an election and power ever again and why the Democrats are trying to give Amnesty to 30+ million illegal aliens in America because they know they'll primarily vote Democrat. This is why they won't let the Cuban's come to America... because they know they'd primarily vote Republican.

It's all about power and control and *doing whatever has to happen to take-over America and take it away from us citizens!*

Or Is There Options Available To Us To Reverse The Rigging Of Our Election?

Now, having shared all of this, there are others who believe there are options available to fix this fraudulent take-over of America and the 2020 election.

- Law Professor David Clements says, "Fraud vitiates everything". Fraud cancels out all contracts as a standard practice in law. This would mean that a fraudulent election would be reversed...
 - [LIVE with Dr. David Clements on his National Audit Plan For All 50 States](#)
 - [This is why Trump won: "FRAUD VITIATES EVERYTHING"](#) – This is per the Supreme Court in the court case United States V. Throckmorton.
- Another argument to turn over the 2020 election is this... [Elections Attorney David Shestokas: State Legislatures Have Plenary Power Over Elections – House and Senate May Decertify With Joint Resolution](#)

There are arguments both directions, that the election cannot be reversed or rescinded, and that it can be. We won't know for sure until the time comes that Patriots and Republicans (the non-RINO's) take their stand to challenge it.

Unfortunately all of this is fought in the court of law which has been corrupted so you can be assured the courts will fight this tooth and nail to include doing everything they can to avoid even hearing the cases.

This is when we'll have to draw the line in the sand and take our stand to force the courts and even Supreme Court to hear these cases. Maybe a class action lawsuit of Patriots v. _____?

We Patriotic American's cannot allow the Globalization Agenda to continue forward because of a rigged election. We must make sure the "Will Of The People" is what's being followed in America!

Additional Information About The 2020 Voter Fraud (Democrats do NOT want you to see any of this):

Here are few other pages you can reference for additional information about the voter fraud in the 2020 election:

- <https://crimeofthecentury2020.com/>
- [Defense Of The Republic \(Sidney Powell\)](#)
- [Here Is The Evidence](#)
- [Mike Lindell's "Absolute Series"](#)
- [Deep Capture](#) (the images going down the page are links to another page)
- [2020 US Presidential Election Related Lawsuits](#) (List of lawsuits for 2020 election and their results)
- [2020 Election Fraud Rumble Video Channel](#) (This is Rumble video channel of video's solely presenting & discussing the voter fraud from the 2020 election)
- HBO documentary about Voter Fraud via Voting Machines: [Kill Chain](#)
- [Dominion Voting System Corruption Uncovered](#)
- [Elections Expert Seth Keshel Releases National Fraud Numbers: Finds 8.1 Million Excess Votes in US Election, Affirms Trump Won PA, MI, WI, NV, AZ, GA and MN](#)

Here are links to articles we've written on voter fraud:

- Main article: <https://teamproamerica.com/election-2020/how-to-steal-a-presidential-election/> (Make sure to see the Additional/New Information section)
- [Election 2020, What I Feared](#) (11/4/20)
- [A Stolen Election](#) (11/6/20)
- [Voter Fraud Is Proven With The Envelopes](#) (12/3/20)

At this writing the proof of voter fraud is coming out in GA. The GA Governor (R) and Secretary Of State (R) have gone overboard trying to cover it all up. This is yet another example of RINO Republican's who were controlled by the Globalist and Deep State to help coverup and hide the voter fraud in their state.

The "coverup" has been just as strategic and key to hiding the voter fraud from us American's. Here's a video discussing the GA voter fraud being revealed:
<https://rumble.com/vjvyui-marjorie-taylor-greene-taking-big-stand-in-ga-over-stolen-election.html>

As part of the coverup is Big Tech adamantly and aggressively removing posts & videos from their platforms, and even suspending or permanently banning users who discuss it.

They're all in it together to control what citizens know about the election fraud in 2020 with the goal of pushing a narrative that the Big Lie is suggesting there was any voter fraud in 2020.

The real “Big Lie” is the Liberal Media and Big Tech working together to hide the facts and proof of voter fraud! Check out this article (I have hundreds of articles like this): [DAMAGE CONTROL: Twitter Adds Bogus Fact Check Claiming “No Evidence of Widespread Fraud” in AZ Election After Audit Exposes Massive Fraud in Maricopa County](#)

There’s also the Democrats SR/HR-1 “For The People Act” which is really the “Corrupt Democrat Voting Law”. Here’s Ted Cruz explaining how this election bill Democrats are trying force through is to make sure Democrats never lose again by removing all of the safe guards for an honest and fair election: <https://rumble.com/vjvtda-ted-cruz-calls-out-racist-democrats-for-hypocritical-voting-laws-the-real-j.html>

I have many videos and articles on this topic. See this article: [Sen. John Barrasso: Democrats’ No. 1 Goal Is Passing S1 where You Don’t Need to Have a Voter ID Anymore – Making It Easier for Democrats to Cheat \(VIDEO\)](#)

You can also go to Rumble.com and do a search for “voter fraud” and you’ll see a lot of videos covering it. Or you can just use the links above to learn more.

Chapter 11: It's 2021 And Look At What's Happening & Being Done...

I'm just done with Democrats lying to us, manipulating us, playing word games to change the facts to create their own narrative and how they are taking America down a road of destruction and evil.

Democrats, from the very beginning of America's history, have been about power and control. Now they are pushing this White Supremacy narrative, an off swing of their racism narrative, to divide us even more.

What's really happening is Democrat Supremacy because Democrats are the **root** to the high majority of problems America and American's face today, and have faced the past 100+ years. But I don't have time to go back and cover a 100 years of evil because of the Democrat party so instead let me just give you some links...

- "The Democrat Party is irredeemably evil", Oct 29, 2020:
<https://noqreport.com/2020/10/29/the-democrat-party-is-irredeemably-evil/>
- "The Democrat Party Is Destroying America", July 3, 2020:
<https://thefederalist.com/2020/07/03/the-democrat-party-is-destroying-america/>
- "The Devil and the Democrats", Oct 20, 2019:
https://www.americanthinker.com/blog/2019/10/the_devil_and_the_democrats.html
- "Is It Time to Call Democrats 'Evil'? You Decide", Feb 9, 2020:
<https://townhall.com/columnists/wayneallynroot/2020/02/09/is-it-time-to-call-democrats-evil-you-decide-n2561009>
- "21 Ways the Devil Is Using the Democratic Party to Destroy America", Jan 14, 2019:
<https://www.charismanews.com/opinion/heres-the-deal/74772-21-ways-the-devil-is-using-the-democratic-party-to-destroy-america>
- 'Democrats are a party of hate and death. And they admit it', Oct 10, 2020:
<https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2020/oct/10/democrats-are-a-party-of-hate-and-death-and-they-a/>
 - Dick Costolo, the former Twitter chief executive officer, tweeted this past week that all businessmen and businesswomen who don't share his progressive social agenda "are going to be the first people lined up against the wall and shot in the revolution." He then added, "I'll happily provide video commentary." Dick is fully aware that with Communism comes executions and he has absolutely no problems with this, even encourages them!

- “DEMOCRATS ARE THE PARTY OF EVIL”, Feb 26, 2019:
<https://www.louderwithcrowder.com/democrats-are-the-party-of-evil> (regarding abortions)

The above articles should make my point of how evil the Democrats party is.

Since 2008 when Obama was placed in as President Democrats have become more open about their ideology (what they believe), what they want and how they feel about America and patriots who love America. Just look at their actions!

But if you listen to their twisted, forked tongue words you'd think they love America, that they support the Constitution. But watching their actions tells a completely different story!

I've said for decades, “Your ACTIONS are so loud I can't hear your WORDS,” meaning actions show the true motives and beliefs of the person.

Take your spouse, for example. He/she says he/she'd never have an affair (the words) and then you catch him/her having an affair. Which do you believe... the words or the actions?

It's the same with politicians, who are the biggest liars there is (both sides)! Many are saying they love America and then push a Globalization agenda and are helping the Globalist conquer America, for example. Do they really love America?

Or they'll say they support the Constitution or make statements like “this is a huge Constitutional crisis,” while trying to end freedom of speech, our religious rights and take away our guns! You can't have it both ways!

Do they love America? Do they support our Constitution?

NO! They're *just words*. Their actions tell you the truth.

Here's where we're at in 2021...

- Democrats & the Liberal Left want to **end Free Speech**.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left **want 100% control of the narrative and messaging** (narratives are stories that are based off a fact but isn't based off of all facts associated to it). Stories sell (marketing term) so the Left wants control of what you believe so they must have control of the narrative to mold and control your belief system and your perception to reality.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left **dispute and censor or purge FACTS which dispute the narrative being told by the Left**. A top priority of the Left is to **always protect the narrative** no matter what.
 - The Left uses disinformation and misinformation pieces to discredit facts that dispute their narrative, and then say the Right is using disinformation and

misinformation pieces to try and dispute the narrative. Who do citizens believe? That's next...

- Strategy... the first to say it is the one who's believed, the other is just copying. This is why Democrats & the Liberal Left have always blamed Republicans and the Right for what they themselves are doing... to be the first one to make the claim knowing that when the Right blames the Left for doing the same thing they'll come off as just copying the Left and won't be believed. **It's all strategy** and *knowing how people rationalize things*. Also, like I'll be pointing out, the Globalist Left owns the mainstream media so they're going to push the narrative that the Globalist tells them to push.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left created an event on Jan. 6th in order to push their "White Supremacy" and "Extremist" narrative. They had BLM and ANTIFA set the stage and instigate the riots. **They needed there to be riots on Jan 6th** in order to pull off their next move to put the full force of the government against their **political enemies**. Now we hear the FBI had operatives involved in Jan 6th who also helped instigate the riots. But remember what I said above, they *always* protect their narrative.
 - They also needed to stop the push from Republicans to audit the 6 swing states. Auditing a clearly fraudulent election was the last thing they wanted. Mission accomplished.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left have labeled "White Supremacy" the **#1 enemy of America** but can't point out any times when White supremacy did anything to America other than their manufactured Jan 6th riot they created in order to push this narrative. They ignore China because of China buying loyalty from Democrats, Russia is only an enemy when Republicans are in power, and they completely over look the billions of dollar of damage and the terror of BLM and ANTIFA which many consider the Brown Shirts of the Democrat party, and for good reason.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left have **put targets on what they call "extremist"**. What's an extremist? It's a White American who loves America and does not support the Democrats & Liberal Lefts Globalization agenda. If you try to stop or speak badly of the direction Democrats & the Liberal Left are taking America you're an extremist that needs to be removed! Patriots are the opposite to the Globalization agenda so they must be controlled and stopped because they love America and want a great and free America for all.
- Democrats & the Liberal Left are **aggressively going after our guns**. They know they can't accomplish what they're after while we still have our guns. This is why they have thrown criminal justice into the toilet and aren't holding criminals accountable to their actions, why they pushed the Defund the Police movement knowing it would massively increase crimes and murders in cities, and one reason why they are

encouraging an invasion at our southern border... they know it'll increase the crime and murders in America.

- Democrats & the Liberal Left **will do just about anything to get our guns** and *they do not care how many American's die in the process*. In fact, the more who die the better their argument to disarm us so **American deaths play right into their game plan!** Like I said at the very beginning... Democrats are evil to their very core! Now they're trying to blame Republicans for the Defund the Police movement.
- Finally, and listen to me carefully, **NEVER EVER GIVE UP YOUR GUNS!** Nothing good has come to a country where the citizens were disarmed. In fact, it's the opposite because the only people left with guns is the criminals and domestic terrorist who don't follow the laws and won't be giving up their guns which will make the rest of us sitting ducks! On top of this, this allows a tyrant government to easily execute citizens like we consistently see in Communist countries.
 - Plus, getting our guns away from us is the key to the Democrats bringing in Communism. They know there's no way they can do this while we're armed.



- Democrats & the Liberal Left are in bed with the Globalist and are part of their Deep State to push their agenda. Democrats & the Liberal Left do NOT care about America. They have instead sold America to the Globalist and are doing the Globalist work to give up America's sovereignty and create a One World Government. Like it's been said hundreds of times... take down America and you take down the world. America must fall, and then put under the Globalist complete control!
- The Globalist Deep State operatives are far and wide and installed in the governments around the world in key positions. They've taken over the CIA, FBI, judicial system and numerous other key areas of America.
 - On top of this the Globalist own and control the mainstream media which allows them to use them to push their message in order to control what people believe. The CIA used the media and taught the media how to control citizens of a country in a project called "mockingbird". First the CIA used the media to help over thrown governments in other countries by controlling the what citizens of that country believed. For the past 50 years the Globalist controlled CIA has been using the media in America to control American citizens.
- The Deep State and their many global operatives pulled off the greatest scam against America by stealing the 2020 election so they could put in place the key pieces to take over America. They could not allow another 4 years of Trump's America First policies! They stole the "will of the people" and what we wanted for America by stealing the election so their agenda would be pushed. This right here is why it must be overturned once the indisputable evidence is revealed!

On top of this is what Biden and the Democrats have done in just 5 months to:

- the economy,
- the value of the dollar,
- small & medium sized businesses,
- how they're creating hyperinflation,
- making us once again energy dependent upon other countries and
- many other things.

It's amazing what you can do when you hate America and are 100% committed to the Globalization agenda. **It's mind blowing the damage Biden has done to America in just 5 months!**

We are now at the tail end of the Globalists plan to conquer and takeover America. But we didn't get here in a year. It's taken over 60 years to get to this spot to take over America and why it was so important for the Globalist to rig the election. It's been a **slow, methodical, carefully orchestrated plan which has been constantly adjusted year by year.**

In the 1960's the CIA trained the media how to control people (Mockingbird).

In the 1970's the CIA took over movies and the media to implement their mind control through movies and TV.

In 1992 President Bush signed agreement to be part of the One World Government.

In 2008 Obama started the process of the Globalists 16 year plan

In 2021 Biden is putting in place the final steps of the 16 year plan to conquer America.

Chapter 12: Things Weren't Great For Everyone

I know I've talked about how great America is in this document. What many consider the greatest part of America is our freedoms and liberties.

I do recognize that when we look at America's past America wasn't great for everyone. Even I personally had struggles in my life at one time. I think we all do.

Because of the many racism narratives of the Left and their attack on our history I feel the need to address...

The Slave Conversation

What I find shocking is people, especially Black Americans, want to go back hundreds of years and complain about their ancestors being slaves at one time in America's history, maybe. They ignore completely that during those years pre 1865 that slavery was common around the world.

America didn't start slavery, it had already been going on for hundreds of years. And it wasn't just Blacks who were slaves. So were the Irish. There were quite a few Irish slaves in America also.

What happened is settlers to America brought their slaves they had in the country they were coming from with them to America.

When we look at the "slave trade" only 3-4% of these slaves actually ended up in America with most ending up in South America, the Bahama's and other countries. Do you think looking back that more of those Blacks who ended up in other countries wish they had ended up in America instead if not for themselves but for their kids and the future of their family lineage?

What I don't understand, and I'm sincere here, is why is the focus on slavery when the real focus should be on, 1) how America was one of the first countries to abolish, to end slavery, and 2) How this gave roots to your family being in America. Many Blacks wouldn't even be in America today if it wasn't for the price their ancestors paid.

Many of our ancestors paid a price to be here and dealt with the hardships of America.

Also remember, many of the slave owners treated their slaves very good. Not all, but many.

Consider these couple of points:

- If you had ancestors who were slaves, this was your family's ticket to America. This is how you got here. Are you saying you would've preferred your family not come to America and you were born and raised in Africa? Or wish that your ancestors were

slaves in another country? What exactly are you saying because given the options back in those days things could've been a whole lot worse?

- How do you know your ancestors were slaves at all? And if they were, how do you know they were with an abusive slave owner? If they were slaves they might have been with a good slave owner who treated them well.
- Why is it so hard to appreciate that because of the sacrifices your ancestors made it gave their future family (grand kids, great grand kids, etc.) an opportunity to live free in the freest, most Black friendly, least racist country in the world today?

You can look at what your ancestors had to go through multiple ways... negatively and try to blame it on America, or positively and be thankful you're in America. It's a choice.

But what you don't get to do it be a victim to things that happened to other Blacks 150+ years ago. That was their story to tell, their life to live, and their pain or joy to complain about or be excited about, not you. You do not get to be a victim of things that happened 150+ years ago that didn't happen to you!

Instead, you get to take their story and improve upon it and create an even better life since you don't have the restrictions they had, assuming they had restrictions. I mean, there were quite a few very successful Black people in America back in the 1800's, so why aren't you instead focusing on them? Why do the Blacks who have an issue with America's past only focus on the negative?

We all know why.

What we all get to do is learn from our past so we don't make the same mistakes.

Rewrite our history, lie about our history, or ignore it and we're bound to repeat our history.

As it is we're watching Blacks wanting segregation again. We just watched in 2021 the same school do a graduation for Blacks and another graduation for Whites. This isn't unifying, it's divisive! This is what the Democrats are causing to happen.

But what you need to understand is if Blacks are able to have "Black Only" this or that, other races will be able to do the same thing and then we're going to be right back to segregation by race.

The Democrats LOVE this because it's divisive and they love things that divide us. American's should fight against anything that divides us.

There Is One Group Of People Who Have Always Hated Blacks

Things were mostly good back in the 50's through the 70's, but this didn't include everyone. There were still those who looked down and despised a group of American's. Who were these people?

Democrats!

Who did they despise and try to hold down?

African American's. Blacks!

Democrats' hatred for Blacks is deep rooted and goes back hundreds of years. It was easy for Democrats to adapt Marxist tactics of pitting one race against another because of how they feel about Blacks.

Do you know the founding to the Republican party happened?

The Republican party was founded to end the slavery of Blacks. Read that again... **to END the slavery of Blacks!**

Democrats were furious with this. How dare the Republicans freed their slaves. Now who's going to harvest their fields and be their servants?

Now, the freeing of the slaves didn't come without a lot of sacrifices like the death of over 600,000 American's who did not agree with slavery and who supported equality regardless to skin color. America is about unity and equality for all. The Bible supports this and it's part of our Constitution!

Unfortunately, this became a huge division in America...

- those who supported equality for all (the Right and Republicans) and
- those who believe Blacks are less than everyone else and shouldn't receive the same opportunities and rights as Whites (the Left and Democrats).

Democrats have never forgiven Republicans for freeing their slaves and voting for Blacks to have equal rights. President Roosevelt stated that Republicans may have freed the slaves but he'll set in motion policy which will make Blacks loyal to Democrats forever and keep them on the Democrat plantation.

How did Roosevelt accomplish this?

With entitlement programs from the Government and poor schooling.

As part of this strategy it was to keep Blacks uneducated which is why we're still seeing Blacks not having the same educational opportunities as other Americans. This is a long time

strategy of the Left and Democrats to keep Blacks poor and dependent upon the government so they'll continue voting Democrat, and poorly educated so they're not able to pull themselves out of this dependency on the government.

It's all strategy and Democrats know exactly what they're doing! Of course they deny this, but you can just observe their actions to see it's 100% true.

But, like the devil and his forked tongue, so are Democrats. They tell you they care, they tell you they're fixing the problem but they never do. They'll create new programs and departments to solve the problem, so they say, which end up just being another bureaucracy which only provides job and income opportunities for the Democrats friends and family.

But its been shown that around 10% of the trillions of dollars pegged to help minorities (which includes Blacks) and to solve the poverty and homelessness problems in America has actually been used to fix these problems with 90% of the money being used to create new government agencies or departments to enrich Democrats and their families and friends. This is why nothing ever gets fixed.

Democrats are notorious for saying one thing and selling America on it, but then just creating a bigger government that enriches family and friends. With the media behind them to push their lies and protect them American's have no idea what's really going on. Because of having the protection from the media they just keep promoting this program and skewing the facts of it's supposed success to keep the money coming in. It's a never ending cycle.

When BLM came into existence in 2013 it struggled to get any traction. In 2016 the Democrat party and George Soros took over the BLM movement. Once they did that they had their marketing experts and media arm push the revised BLM agenda which now under the Democrats pushes Marxism. BLM is a full-blown Marxist organization.

It's not that Democrats all of a sudden like Blacks. Democrats are "using" Blacks to push their Marxist tactics to divide America. I can absolutely guarantee you that if America goes Communism like the Democrats want they will very quickly put Blacks back on the plantation and again treat them less than everyone else.

It wouldn't even surprise me if the Democrats did forced sterilization on Blacks, or used race specific virus and vaccines to eradicate them. Democrats and the Left absolutely do not like Blacks. (I just heard that only 9-34% [one report said 9% and another said 34%] of Blacks have been vaccinated... sounds like they're already aware of what I'm presenting here.)

But for now they're going to use them to help them achieve what they're after... Communism!

Blacks are a convenient tool for the Democrats right now and the Democrats are taking full advantage of them and the messaging they're able to create all around Blacks like racism in order to continue dividing us to push the Democrats agenda to get what they're after.

Just look at all of the Marxist tactics they've been able to push using Blacks as the foundation or basis to them:

- Racism. This has become a cottage industry for many and has created many millionaires.
- A new narrative is "White Supremacy"
- The Slavery narrative from 150 years ago and pushing a victimhood narrative
- Pushing for reparations
- Pushing America as being systematic racist
- The Biden's "Equity" policies which is racism against other races
- Critical Race Theory which will raise a generation of racist so the Democrats can continue pushing their racist narrative instead of having to manufacture so many racist events to push racism. Along with this, CRT teaches our children to hate America.
- Police brutality to attack the police and remove them from cities.

Democrats have been "using" Blacks for many years to help them push their policies and agenda, and have been a key player to push Marxism tactics in America to divide us and tear us apart for their ultimate objective of moving America to Communism.

Then to make sure they stay loyal to Democrats they put them on welfare and support them, and the Democrats keep them under educated so they can't break free of their plantation.

And the cycle just continues year after year.

Then there's BLM and how Soros is using them to push even more Marxist tactics. They even have their own educational curriculum they've pushed into numerous schools. Here's an article which discusses these racist, Marxist pushing curriculum:

https://www.americanthinker.com/articles/2021/02/exposing_blms_agendadriven_k12_curriculum.html

Here are a couple of good videos discussing politicians USING Blacks:

- <https://rumble.com/vfcdiz-do-not-use-justice-for-blacks-as-excuse-to-destroy-this-nationbob-woodson-o.html>
- <https://rumble.com/vfd96h-charles-barkley-drops-truth-bomb-about-race-on-cbs.html>
- [Biden Blames Racism for Black Business Failures But It's HIS PARTY that Held Blacks Back](#)
- <https://rumble.com/vesgvl-democrats-have-been-lying-to-the-black-community-history-proves-they-fought.html>

There's a dark history with Democrats and their relationship with Blacks which Democrats constantly are denying. It's no wonder they're rewriting our history like with the inaccurate 1619 project... so they can hide their abuse and oppression of Blacks over the past 250 years.

By the way, if it hadn't been for Democrats Blacks wouldn't have so much to complain about. Democrats have been the cause of so many of the issues and problems Blacks have had to endure in America, not the American citizens who are the ones being punished for it.

It's like I said earlier, our politicians don't always support what we American citizens want. American's as whole has wanted equality and unity for all. It's the Democrats who have held you back all of these years... take it out on them! And then let's all of American citizens unite together to create a better America for all!

America's Freedoms Vs. Communism

I've listened to many people who lived in Cuba under Communism, who lived in Venezuela under Communism, and who lived in other countries under Communism. Every single one of them mimicked what I've already stated in this document about Communism... it's evil, the high majority of citizens are living in poverty, crime is rampant, executions are a daily thing, and the people in upper government are living high on the hog with incredible riches.

It's just like a pyramid scheme except there's only 2 levels... the top level who are rich and living the good life and then everyone else. It's hard for me to imagine that living in America in the 21st century, regardless to skin color, could be worse than living under Communism.

Yet, BLM is pushing for Communism. They say they're pushing for Socialism but like I've said so many times in this document, "Communism is just a stone step from Socialism".

But if we step back further like pre-60's we had segregation in America and there were areas of America where they didn't treat Blacks, or even Asians, as equals.

I understand this part of America's history. I also understand that it was primarily Democrats who caused these problems and they absolutely did not want to solve the problems.

It was Republicans that solved these problems by:

- ending Jim Crow laws which were there because of Democrats,
- ended Segregation which was wanted by Democrats and
- gave Blacks the right to vote which Democrats didn't want to see happen.

Every bad experience a Black person brings up is something caused by or supported by the Democrats. It's been Republicans who have had Blacks backs for all of these years, and still do.

Take the “Defund the Police” narrative numerous Democrats including BLM sympathizer Cory Bush is pushing. Do you know who this hurts and affects the most?

Minorities!

Studies already show us that minority neighborhoods like Black neighborhoods are the people who are hurt the most when the police presence drops! This is why law abiding Blacks across the country from the big cities where they’ve defunded the police are screaming to bring the police back... they’re being victimized and murdered! All in plain site in the middle of the day!

Defunding the police is un-proportionately affecting Blacks!

Because of all of the things the Republicans have done to support Blacks (and all other races), for the past 40+ years Blacks have had the same rights, freedoms and opportunities everyone else in America has. This is because of Republicans!

There are many very successful Black people, millions of them! Nobody is oppressing blacks.

However, I still stand behind what I’ve discussed regarding the schools in the inner cities which I’m going to dig deeper into in the next Chapter. But this schooling issue affects everyone who goes to these schools which isn’t just Blacks. It’s also Whites and Latino’s.

Like I’ll be pointing out in the next Chapter the biggest challenge I see for many people is poor schooling. Democrats want to keep Blacks uneducated to keep them on the Democrat plantation by keeping them dependent to the Government.

This is something many American’s face of all skin colors that our Government could and should be solving, but they don’t and I explain why in the next chapter...

Chapter 13: We Can't Solve Problems If We Can't Be Honest About The Root Of The Problem!

In this chapter we're going to be discussing solving problems.

To get us started I'm going to share an example which will make what I'm sharing here more clear.

Let's say the following happened...

- Police pull over a Black man for speeding, for going 55 in a 35 mph zone
- Black man gets out of car with a gun in his hand
- Police tell him over and over again to put the gun down
- Black man raises gun to point at police
- Police shoot the Black man

The problem we want to solve is the ongoing discussion in America where the Left blames the police for Black deaths.

Because the Left is narrative driven and they've created a narrative that police are bad and Blacks are always innocent no matter what they do, and that they need to keep us divided and racial issues is one of the most effective ways to divide us even more, the Liberal Media will tell a story about what happened based upon the narrative they want people to hear. It's all about controlling their viewers beliefs on what happened.

Their narrative based story will go something like this...

In the city of _____ a Black man was pulled over by the police for no reason. The police saw a Black man driving a car late at night and being the racist people that police are they pulled this Black man over to simply harass him.

In the midst of being pulled over the Black man feared for his life. For no reason White supremacist police pulled him over.

When the police aggressively yelled at the Black man to get out of his car, once he did the police shot him dead.

This is what we're seeing across America by racist police when pulling over Black people for absolutely no reason and why we must root out the systematic racism throughout our police across the country.

The media will then have this narrative being repeated over and over and over again amongst all of the Left Wing Media outlets so their viewers hear the horrific story multiple times. You'll hear this narrative on all of CNN's shows, all of MSNBC's shows and the many other Left Wing Media outlets.

Riots in cities across America will start for the injustice against this Black man. This Black man becomes a martyr and the racial divide grows bigger. This is exactly what they were after.

But we want to solve the problem of police brutality against Blacks, right?

Explain to me how that's going to happen when the true facts aren't reported and the Liberal media creates a narrative which follow their other narratives but is 100% wrong. Complete lies!

In almost every riot we've had in America the past 8 years because of reporting "police brutality" the Liberal media intentionally and purposely kept out key details of the event which would've completely changed people's perception to the interaction between the police and the Black man.

When the truth comes out of what *actually happened* like from watching the video from the policeman's video cam we realize very quickly that the Liberal media straight out lied. But Liberals aren't aware of this because it's once the facts come out that they end all reporting on this incident.

I'm going to ask you again, how do we solve this problem when the Left isn't even honest about what happened?

When facts are completely discarded for a false narrative to push another attack against police we can't solve the problem. If you take the narrative the Liberal Left media pushed out of course we're going to blame it on the police which is exactly what they want.

And then from that the police are going to start standing back and avoiding interactions with Blacks, like what we're watching them do. What's the consequences to this?

A massive increase in crime and murders which plays right into playbook of Marxism.

The ONLY facts in the story being told was that the police pulled over a Black man and the Black man was shot dead by the police. **Everything else was to control your perceptions of what happened and mold your beliefs to believe police are bad and are out to kill Black men.**

This example has an eerie likeness to so many encounters between the police and Black men. The Left isn't interested in solving this problem, but instead are stroking it and pushing an intentional divide between Blacks and the police. Because of this we've had numerous

riots that never needed to happen, many businesses have burned down for no reason and people have been murdered for no reason.

To create this divide the Liberal media intentionally leaves out key details and facts... *they do this all the time!*

If we're going to solve the divide between the police and Blacks then we must first be honest with the facts and get the full details of the event.

But this isn't going to happen with the Liberal Media because they have an ulterior motive so instead here's what you do...

- If you're watching the Liberal Media, when they start reporting on these types of events change the channel. Don't allow their fake narrative to take hold in your mind.
- Do nothing for 24 hours. Don't act out or even comment about the event. Give it time for the full details of the facts to come out. Generally it takes 24 hours to investigate what happened.
- Watch Conservative news shows. They are the only medias who will reveal the real facts and all of the facts to the event.

This example should also give you a clear understanding of:

- how the Liberal media straight out lies to either push a narrative or protect a narrative,
- how they don't report based upon facts but instead create a narrative to control your perception of what happened and to mold your beliefs.

They've done this with:

- COVID to make you afraid
- On lockdowns so you support lockdowns
- On alternate medical options for COVID so you are against them and won't use them
- And many other issues.

Everything the Democrats and Left are doing is by design. They know exactly what they're doing. Here's a video of Candace Owens discussing this point... ["Democrats Aren't Interested In Truth, They're Interested In Power"](#).

Re-read Chapter 12 again because I'm going to use what I shared in Chapter 12 as the basis for the next point I want to make in this chapter.

Democrats Create Problems To Push Their Radical Policies

There's a saying in the Democrat party, "Never let a crisis go to waste". This was stated by then Chicago Mayor Rahm Emanuel. What he meant by this was when there's a crisis, "it's an opportunity to do things you think you could not do before."

What did he mean by this? Or maybe more importantly, how have Democrats used this saying to push forward their agenda?

Gun control and the removal of our guns is the #1 thing Democrats are after because they know they can't put in place the final blows to conquer America and turn it into a Communist country while we still have our guns.

When there's a shooting like at a church or a school Democrats use these events to aggressively push their gun control narrative for more gun control.

You see Democrats know they can't just come straight out and take our guns away so instead it's one thing at a time, it's one new law at a time so over time they will have diminished our 2nd Amendment to the point where there is no 2nd Amendment left.

Let me explain the gun issue with the Globalists 16 year plan...

We're In The Final Phase Of The 16 Year Plan So They've Accelerated Everything...

Now that we're in the final phase of the Globalists 16 year plan they have to accelerate all of this. This is why Biden is looking at:

- Making it harder to get a gun...
 - Annual tax on each gun making it unaffordable for low income people
 - This also allows them to create a list of all gun owners, something they've been trying to do for year!
 - Aggressive background checks.
- Making the gun manufacturers liable for deaths caused by people using guns they manufactured.
 - This would be like making car dealers liable for deaths from auto accidents. It's not the gun or vehicle that caused the death, it's the person using the gun or driving the car.
 - But the Democrats want to stop gun manufacturers from selling guns to citizens out of fear of being sued out of existence.
- Creating a national gun registry so they know everyone who has a gun so they know where to send their police force to collect guns one house at a time, should they ever get to the spot where they've outlawed guns.
 - Going house to house with 10-15 armed militants to take your guns away in the dark of the night.

- Very broad and unclear red flag laws. During Obama they set in motion Doctors and the VA asking patients if they owned guns and would then seize guns from people for petty issues like having financial problems or getting counseling (didn't matter why you were getting counseling).

But the question is, are guns the problem? Is removing our guns the real solution to the numerous narratives the Democrats keep pushing?

No!

I addressed what Democrats are doing in a meme...



So when the Democrats start yelling and hollering about all of the deaths in America (and it's going to get worse), the Democrats will tell you it's all because of the guns on the streets.

Is that true? Is that why we've had such a huge spike in murders in America the past year?

No, it's not. In fact it has absolutely nothing to do with it.

The huge spike in murders in America is 100% because of the Democrats policies. They created this problem and they did it to try and push gun control laws to ultimately disarm us.

Do you grasp how cruel this is? How evil this is?

Democrats have set in motion policies that would massively increase the deaths in America meaning a lot of American's are **needlessly going to be murdered** in order to try to push through the legislation they so desperately want... to disarm us.

They know we're not going to just give up our guns, so they have to create a massive problem so their useful idiots back them up on the importance of taking our guns away. They'll have parents of murdered children on TV pushing their talking points of, "it's because of guns my son/daughter is dead." They'll have all of their liberal media commentators and reporters pushing out the talking points... guns, guns, guns is the problem.

No they're not! It's the Democrats policies.

But if you state the obvious or dispute their gun narrative you're called names, you're shamed, you're gaslighted and you have many reporters on the Left attacking you to not only shut you up for saying the obvious but to shut up anyone else who would also consider speaking out against the Democrats talking points.

This is the game the Left and Democrats play to push through their far-left policies and agenda. We've all watched it hundreds of times.

One of the things the Democrats and their liberal media never does is show how a good guy with a gun stopped the bad guy with a gun. Many times this is just a regular old American citizens like what happened in the Church in South Carolina. If it wasn't for this good guy with a gun there would've been far more deaths.

Many thousands of good guys in America have stopped bad guys with guns from murdering people. Many thousands (according to almost every major study on the issue, Americans use their firearms defensively [between 500,000 and 3 million times](#) each year.)! But these incidents are never reported and shared by the Liberal media.

- <https://nationalinterest.org/blog/buzz/twelve-stories-about-good-guy-gun-progressives-wont-128052>
- <https://www.washingtontimes.com/multimedia/collection/good-guy-gun-stopped-bad-guy-gun/>

As far as that goes, the Liberal media also doesn't report on murders by Black people, but are quick to report White people who kill a Black man. It's a very biased, very calculated media! They have a very clear agenda if you just pay attention, and it's all focused on helping the Globalist.

So let's take this a step further.

Let's say for illustrational purposes all of us law abiding citizens give up our guns. Who do you suppose will not give up their guns?

That's right, the criminals, thugs, terrorist and other bad people who don't follow laws.

Now that only law-abiding citizens are disarmed do you think crime and murders will go up or go down?

They'll absolutely go up. Why?

Because the bad guys know there won't be anybody to stop them with a gun. Why do you suppose 98% of all mass murders are at gun free zones like schools?

Because terrorist and murders are chickens and don't want to be shot back at. So by disarming law-abiding citizens we'll watch...

- Home crimes will skyrocket because they know homeowners won't have guns to protect themselves.
- Rapes will skyrocket because they know women won't have guns to stop them.
- Street attacks and murders will skyrocket because nobody on the street will have guns to stop them.
- Gang related crime and issues will skyrocket.

The only way to reduce these crimes and murders will be to do what they should've done in the first place. Change their policies back to what they should've been to keep us all safe and enforce the current laws on the books...

- End the invasion at our southern border
- Get the illegal aliens who are breaking our laws out of America
- Arrest and convict with severe sentences any crimes where a gun was involved (this law is already on the books but they don't enforce it)
- Death sentence for people who murder people
- Stop just letting people out of jail
- Stop the "no bail" policies
- If there's a riot, immediate start arresting people and charge them. Stop letting them get away with rioting and those who are arrested end up having the charges dropped.

And etc, etc, etc.

Instead they are allowing the crimes and murder to happen so they can get our guns.

But remember, Democrats & the Globalist want communism. So what will their next move be if they happened to get our guns?

They're not going fix their policies or do any of the things I just listed above.

Instead, what they'll do is create a police state (I explain what a police state is below) across America in order to end the reign of terror **they themselves created**. But see how everything just so perfectly flows together?

Here's how it'll play out...

- They set in motion a massive crime and murder pandemic in America
- They get our guns

- They tell us the only way to solve it is to create a police state with constant surveillance of Americans in all cities nationwide.
- We'll have the military walking our streets
- They force urban and suburban families to move to the cities so they're safe
- And now we're just like China with no freedoms or rights all in the name of "protecting us", all of which wouldn't have been necessary if the Left hadn't set the stage with their policies and not enforced the current laws on the books.

This is an issue of creating a major problem and then presenting to the American people the wrong solution on purpose for the sole purpose of pushing through their agenda of getting our guns, bringing in Communism and creating a police state.

Each step plays off the other, and it all could've been resolved if the Democrats had been honest with us in the beginning, if the Democrats had not put in place the policies to create the problem in the first place, and if we American's would've been wise to their strategy and games and stopped it.

Let's look at another example of not getting to the root of the problem to solve the problem.

Blacks Are Paid Less, Have Less Opportunities, Are Oppressed, Etc.

Do they? Are Blacks oppressed? Really?

We voted in a Black President, there are many multi-millionaire Blacks, even a few billionaires and you say Blacks are oppressed? Have less opportunities? Etc.....

The Democrats are pushing a narrative via BLM and their Liberal Media outlets that Blacks are paid less, have less opportunities, and that they're oppressed.

Then they blame the White man for this. It's the White man's fault. They also blame it on racism and a country plagued with systematic racism.

Let's say we solved the fabricated racism and systematic racism problem the Democrats want to blame this on. Will that solve the problem?

No, not at all.

But Liberals don't normally do any critical thinking so they wouldn't have thought it out this far.

Maybe you're thinking Blacks can't get jobs because they're Blacks. Is this what you're think?

If it is, this is discrimination and it's illegal. If there are businesses purposely not hiring Blacks because of their skin color they can get into a lot of legal problems that will cost them a lot of money.

So what would solve this problem? What's the **root** of the problem?

I'm going to list what I believe the root to this problem is:

- **Education.** Democrats have purposely hindered Blacks from getting a good education by stopping them having access to the best schools.
 - This is also a problem for other races, not just Blacks. There are also depressed White neighborhoods throughout America where they don't have access to the best schools let alone good schools.
 - To get into college you must be able to graduate from High School. Many drop out of high school for numerous reasons like helping their mom with the bills or because of a gang association.
- **Upbringing.** If a Black person was raised with association to gangs, how they dress and what tattoos they get and where they get them can interfere in their getting a job. Businesses don't want "gang members" associated with them because it'll scare off their customers. It's bad for business. It's not uncommon to see some sort of dress code at a business.
 - Whites also deal with this problem.
- **Disrespectful.** If you come into an interview demanding things, or are disrespectful to the employees or owner, or think you're "entitled" to the job you're likely not going to get a job. If you can't take orders or won't do the work you won't get the job or you won't be able to keep it very long.
 - If the Black person didn't have good role models they may not know how to properly speak to people because all they really know is "street" talk.
- **Wanting To Stay On The Democrat Plantation of Welfare.** Let's be blunt here... a single mother has a child and then has the government give her housing, give her food stamps, subsidizes utilities, gives her money each month and she has free Cadillac health coverage. Why do they need a man? Or need to get a job when they have the Government as their sugar daddy? They can just stay home and do nothing. But wait, it gets better... have more kids and you get more entitlements and money! Sounds an awful lot like the days of slavery where Blacks were dependent upon the slave owners for a roof over their head and food. I thought Blacks had a problem with slavery.
 - By the way, this isn't just a Black woman's issue, there are also a lot of single White women playing the system to have the government support them too.
 - Keeping people dependent upon the Government is a key strategy to push Socialism which will then bring in Communism. It's a movement by the Democrats to get even more people on Government assistance for this reason!

This is just a few things, but I think we can all agree they are the main issues.

But this isn't how Democrats approach this problem. Instead **they play this blame game of blaming the wrong things for the sole purpose of pushing their agenda.**

Do you know why they play this blame game?

Because the bulk of the places where there's a serious problem with Blacks, where they're supposedly "oppressed", it is in **100% Democrat ran cities.** These are cities that haven't see a Republican in charge for many years. The only way to fix the problems is by Democrats *wanting* to fix the problem.

But they don't want to fix the problem, and that's the *real problem here.* They want to keep Blacks uneducated which forces them to join gangs for their own protection or to try and make a buck to help their family.

In one way you could blame this on the citizens of the city for continuing to reelect Democrats over and over again. But nobody wants to take on the blame of this so the Democrats blame it on racism or their newest talking point, "White Supremacy"; and Blacks don't want to take any responsibility for it so they continue playing the victim role.

Until people get honest and real about the problem it's not going to get solved.

However, there's another dynamic we must address here... Voter Fraud!

These cities are Democrat strong holds. If you think for even a second that they're not rigging the elections, well, I've got some ocean front property to sell you in South Dakota. Why South Dakota?

Because it's about the furthest state from an ocean in my attempt to make a very loud and clear point.

Yes, I 100% believe they are rigging the elections. And I believe they've been doing it for years, and I believe they have voter fraud down to an art. These Democrats want to stay on their financial gravy train and continue enjoying the riches from being in office, and I'm not talking about their salaries!

This means if the citizens of that city want to get their city back and get the right solutions to solve these problems then they first need to stop the voter fraud and that's up to the citizens of those cities.

It's not until you root out the corruption and evil in your cities are you going to be able to turn them around and start working toward fixing the problems.

In the meantime we'll hear Democrats blame it all on racism and systematic racism and White supremacy, and we'll listen to Blacks play the victim role.

Here's the starting point for the citizens of these cities... have a town meeting with your fellow citizens and put this problem on the table and discuss it. To solve this problem you need the majority of people in your city on the same page working together.

Ideally you'd create an informational website of what you're trying to accomplish with dates and times of the meetings, and then do newspaper ads, Facebook "targeted" ads to your city, radio ads and TV ads driving people in your city to the website.

But watch how fast Democrats shut the ads down so you're not able to unite and get others in your city on the same page.

Be very clear, the LAST thing Democrats want is any kind of unity to include groups of people coming together to stand up to anything Democrats are doing.

If you do pull it off and have a meeting be prepared for wolves dressed as sheep to get into your meetings and try to shut it down or turn it around so you end up doing nothing. You must be strong and determined to turn things around because the evil forces around you in your cities are going to do everything they can to stop you from ending their gravy train of enriching themselves and their families.

You must be strong and committed, and you must have the majority of people on the same page as you. Remember, *there's strength in numbers*.

Once you've finished this here's what you do next...

- Contact a trusted Republican who's pushing an America First agenda and get them to help you.
- Contact Sidney Powell and ask her to help you root out the voter fraud in your city.
- Contact General Flynn and ask him to help you root out the voter fraud in your city.
 - Both Sidney & General Flynn can get the right person to you.
- Contact Seth Keshel: <https://t.me/RealSKeshel>
- Contact Professor David Clements: <https://t.me/theprofessorsrecord>

But do not contact these people UNLESS you are really ready to change things in your community and have already laid the ground work for change. Change can happen, but it won't be easy because it's going to end a lot of people's gravy train of enriching themselves and their families because of what you're doing.

My whole point in this chapter is you cannot solve problems without being honest and accepting what the root of the problem is.

Democrats play politics 100% of the time, and they take absolutely no responsibility for anything they do, but instead blame it on something that will help them push their agenda like blaming it on Racism, or Systematic Racism, or White Supremacy, or numerous other things depending on what the problem is.

Get the root of the problem right and you'll be on your way to solving the problem. Get it wrong and you won't.

And again, there are so many problems the Democrats do NOT want to fix because they play into their game plan so they blame anything but the real problem which so often turns out to be their own policies so the problem continues which helps them push their policies.

Remember the 90/10 rule I shared earlier in this document. This is an ongoing issue in Democrat ran cities where they use 90% of the money for themselves to enrich themselves and their family and friends, and then only applying 10% toward the actual problem.

All you have to do is get a full audit of the money the city has received for different programs to see how the money is being spent. I guarantee you, it's going to majorly piss you off!

I can also guarantee you that your local government is absolutely NOT going to do an audit of the money, and if they did, they wouldn't share the results with you. To get a true audit you'll need CPA's and attorney's who aren't bought off by the Democrats which in itself will be hard to accomplish.

I didn't say it would be easy to clean up the corruption in your city. But until you stop any voter fraud in your city and state you'll have a hard time cleaning out the corruption.

Chapter 14: Pulling It All Together And What We Need To Do To SAVE America

American's Must Take Control And DEMAND Justice To Make Things RIGHT Because...

Here's how I see this... Our government and elected politicians did this to us American citizens! THEY are the ones who have been helping the Globalist put all of this into play to take over America by helping them implement their plans in America:

- Over 60 years in the design and implementation
 - Both Republicans like the Bushes & Cheney's (big time Globalization supporters) and especially Democrats (all of them) are involved in this take-over of America!
 - Have you *ever* heard a Republican politician present the Globalization agenda or discuss Globalization? Very seldom! Have you heard any politicians discuss these things? Hardly ever!
 - Globalists are extremely wealthy. They can hire the best, most knowledgeable people in the world to help them implement their plan, they can bribe people to support their agenda, they can blackmail people (a common practice) to do what the Globalist tell them to do, murdering people who disobey them or are going to talk to the authorities is another common thing I hear about. When you have the massive wealth the Globalist have there's not much you can't do!
 - Glenn Beck says, "[THIS is the culmination of 100 years of work](#)".
 - Alex Jones was right. He didn't know when it would happen but knew it eventually would happen. The Globalist are patient and strategic. Watch: [Proof Alex Jones Was Right](#) (FYI, the Rockefeller's are big time Globalist with a net worth over \$2 Trillion.)
- Using Marxism tactics and following Alinsky's strategy
 - Soros took over BLM and is having them push the Marxist messaging and create chaos (riots) when things aren't going their way to try and force Congress and people to give into them out of fear and from being manipulated.
 - All 8 Alinsky Rules are currently in play!
- Operation Paperclip, Mockingbird by CIA, NLP and other mind control strategies to control our beliefs and our perception to the truth to push their agenda
 - They have been playing us all like a fiddle to indoctrinate us, control what we know (big time information war), control our beliefs and control our perceptions to reality for a very long time all to control us! This is KEY to their plans.

- Then they censor information, delete accounts, create “misinformation” pieces, do “discredit” campaigns, etc when people reveal the truth to gaslight people into not believing the truths being revealed.
- Rigged elections for many years so THEIR candidates win to push THEIR agenda when elected into office (from President down to city races like Mayor).
 - Its been policy after policy creating a little change here and there for over 60 years to bring us to this spot.
 - It's pushing Marxism tactics to divide and tear us apart from within
 - It's been indoctrinating our children to hate America and now they're also trying to turn our children into racist with their Critical Race Theory.
 - It's now making anything that's pro-America a social crime... love of country, love of flag, love of our national anthem, etc. We're not allowed to love America.
 - It's implementing communism rules and laws to pave the way for communism.
 - Information control
 - Censoring things that dispute the Democrats narrative & messaging.
 - Removing American's from platforms who consistently push the truth and share disputing facts to the Democrats narrative.
 - Building a list of Patriotic Americans who LOVE America which they consider extremist and their enemies.
 - Using the IRS, DOJ, FBI and Liberal Judges to go after political enemies.
 - There are still 500 American Patriots in solitary confinement in DC for “trespassing” at the “people's house” back on Jan. 6th [who are being frequently beaten, stripped & humiliated by the guards... worse than Gitmo!](#)
 - Trying to Federalize the Police and Elections.
 - It's creating policies that support Globalization and putting other countries above America.
 - It's putting illegal aliens above American's and giving them rights in America which supersede the rights of Americans.
 - It's giving our tax dollars to foreign countries over American's to build them up while increasing America's debt.
 - It's attacking our religious rights and especially attacking Christians.
 - It's stopping people from attacking Muslims and protecting them even though radical Islam is a huge problem which has caused a lot of deaths. It's over looked!
 - It's passing a lot of new regulations so they can control more areas of our lives
 - It's pushing Climate Change and calling it an existential threat to the world so they can use it to push more of their agenda, launder money, control us more in the name of “climate change”. It's said we will see “climate change” lockdowns soon.
- COVID has been a planned attack against the world for years. There is so much more I could've discussed about COVID and the vaccine. Watch this video: [EXCLUSIVE! Dr.](#)

[David Martin Just Ended COVID, Fauci, DOJ, Politicians in ONE INTERVIEW](#) (This is just one of hundreds of video's by doctors, virologist, etc discussing how COVID isn't what our government and the Liberal media is telling us it is. They're also saying the vaccines are not what we've been told. But it's not just politicians and the Deep State, it's also Doctors and Nurses who are complicit in this. Once we have some honest people or once the lawsuits around COVID, face masks and the vaccines start being heard shit is going to hit the fan.)

- Are you starting to understand what's going on here? It's what I've been saying throughout this document... The Globalist are evil, greedy, power hungry people and our politicians are helping them implement their evil plans into America to conquer America and take it over!
- Another video: [Vaccinated are Dying, Government is Lying & We are Suing Them All w/ Thomas Renz \(1of2\)](#)

This list above is just to give you an idea, there's much more which you can learn by reading this document and doing research. **What they're doing to America far exceeds what I've just listed.**

We've allowed all of this by:

- voting in the *wrong* people,
- for allowing their Liberal Media arm to *brainwash* us and *control* us,
- for not doing enough *critical* thinking
- *believing* way too many of the *wrong* people
- not doing our own research and so on.

There are a lot of people who have woke up to what they're doing to us and what they have planned for us – like myself – who are getting the word out to others.

These evil people are why we're divided and fighting amongst ourselves. They created this issue and then fueled it on for very specific self-serving reasons!

EVERYTHING our Government has been doing and putting in place from the city to the states to the Federal Government **has been by design to bring us to this point** of taking over America and the many things I've already addressed in this document. OUR Government is trying to get rid of our Constitution and take away We The People's power, rights and freedoms and turn America into a Cuba or Venezuela giving politicians and the elite like big business owners all of the power. I've already discussed how Communism will affect us Americans.

We citizens are once again facing another 1776 in America. The question is...

- will we American citizens win, or

- will the Globalist with their massive Deep State operatives who are throughout government and other key positions like in the FBI and CIA and includes most of the people in the Senate and House

...win? Who's going to win?

It's a choice of living like the Cuban/Venezuela citizens or continuing to have our freedoms and be able to enjoy the opportunities only available in America.

The audits are PROVING Trump won. Under Chapter 10 I discussed how there's no laws or mechanisms to rescind the electors for Biden. The Left knows there's no laws or remedy in the Constitution on how to handle a stolen election like this where the Left was so incredibly effective in not only stealing it, but covering it up and running out the clock so we had no remedy for this.

We absolutely cannot allow the Anti-America, Globalization pushing, Great Reset pushing Biden Admin to continue on. We MUST take back our country.

I just don't know how outside of the Military getting involved, but they're also being reshaped by the Left to NOT stand up for America, but instead to support this Globalization agenda!

I could even see the Biden admin as a last ditch effort get America into a war and intentionally losing the war which would cause America to give up it's rights and laws and fall under the laws of the country who won the war. With the Globalist and the Left having control of high ranking military people like treasonous Miley I could see a last ditch effort like this. *It would get rid of the Constitution which the Globalist need to happen.*

For your information, the Civil War, world war I and world war II all happened while Democrats were in power. Globalist and the Democrat party *love wars!*

The Globalist are 100% committed to taking down America at any cost. AT ANY COST!!! With their great wealth and millions of deep state operates in key positions and the support of most governments around the world and with the support of their liberal media, **they believe there's nothing we citizens can do to stop them.** As far as they're concerned, *we're already their slaves*, it's just a matter of a little bit more time.

People, you need to understand...

EVERYTHING Is By Design! And We're All Being "Played"!

Remember, **EVERYTHING that's happening is by design.** The Globalist and the Democrats know exactly what they're doing and it's all to help these corrupt people to push their agenda!

For example, the invasion at our southern border is intentional and by design. Democrats and the Left know exactly what they're doing and have no intentions of fixing it.

I've discussed this point – that EVERYTHING is by design – throughout this document.

So let's talk about a key topic...

The Following Are Our *REAL* Enemies...

First and foremost, we all need to understand who the real enemies are. **These are the people who have been purposely and intentionally pitting American's against American's for the sole purpose of conquering and taking over America, and who have been pushing the Globalization agenda.** These are people who don't care about America or about you and I. So let's start by **listing our enemies:**

- The **Globalist**
- The Globalist **Deep State Operatives** which is world wide and in high power positions. Our FBI and CIA is owned by the Globalist and are part of their Deep State and need to be dismantled because their corruption is too deep rooted! The Deep State is very big, they go very deep and have tentacles in many key departments and areas in America including our judicial system.
 - To root out the Deep State in America we must have very clear "treason" laws and we must require Judges to follow the laws on the books!
- **ANYONE who supports a Globalization Agenda over an America First Agenda.** ALL of us could be in a far better position, be making a lot more money, there would be a lot less poverty, people would be prospering, opportunities would be abundant, we'd have far better education options and so on. Picture how great life was for those in the 50's and only needing one spouse to work and bring that to the 2020's for all of us to benefit from! (<https://rumble.com/vjc87l-every-home-should-be-able-to-support-a-family-on-one-income.html>) All of the policies and money spent because of the Globalization agenda has been *extremely detrimental to Americans!*
- The **Media.** The Globalist could never achieve what they have without their media arm. They do discredit campaigns to discredit good, honest, America loving people; misinformation pieces to change how people view things so they view it how they want them to view it. The media is owned by the Globalist... the media serves them, not you and I!
- **Democrats.** We lost them. They no longer serve America, but instead are bought and sold out to the Globalist and the Globalization Agenda. They are key to implementing the Marxist tactics in America in order to pit Americans against

American's (by class, by race, by religion) and push other Marxist tactics in order to tear America apart. Democrat politicians of today are evil anti-America people!

- **RINO Republicans.** These are the "Establishment" Republicans who, like the Democrats, are supporting a Globalization Agenda. The Bushes & Cheney's were big time Globalist and did a lot of damage to America as they pushed a Globalization agenda in America. These RINO's are anti-America!
(<https://rumble.com/vjvyvw-mtg-demand-the-gop-serves-the-republicans-they-represent.html>)
- **Judges and our Judicial system** who are political and not upholding the laws, who are choosing not to take cases like election fraud cases for political reasons, who are going after political enemies like going after attorney's who take on election cases, who were funded by Soros and are liberal and are letting criminals go with no consequences, who aren't upholding the laws of America. We can't even use our Judicial system to make sure laws are upheld and for justice when others have harmed us because so many Judges including the Supreme Court have been bought out and corrupted!

Your Fellow American's Are NOT The Enemy, But The Left Wants You To Believe They Are...

We Americans, THE MAJORITY OF US, must understand that most of our fellow American's are not the problem or the enemy.

The exception is the Left's "useful idiots" who are trying to push Socialism or Communism and are helping the Left pushing their anti-American messages. They are currently our enemies, but I hope we can educate them on how they've been "used" so they get back on board to being an American.

Thankfully the useful idiots is actually a very small percentage of American's, but because they're so loud, are constantly protesting and rioting they get a lot of media coverage. The *perception* is they're a large percentage of American's, but they actually aren't. They're a very small percent.

The list above is who the main enemies are. THEY are the people who created situations that pitted one group of American's against another group of American's... **they did this!** And they did it on purpose to push their anti-America agenda!

They lied to you to get you all worked up so you'd attack your fellow American's, and then kept the wound open that they created to make sure you stayed mad. They want you angry. They want you lashing out.

Our enemies want us fighting each other. They want chaos. They want riots and murders because all of this plays right into their game plan to tear America down to conquer it and then take control over it.

And the "useful idiots" are playing right into the hands of these powerful, strategic, anti-America people who are "using" them as pawns to get what they really want... control of America!

But remember, they could never have accomplished what they have and are accomplishing by dividing us and making us fight each other if it wasn't for the Globalist owned Liberal Media.

In my opinion, the **Liberal Media is the biggest culprit to all of this** because they've been the people who have been "programming" people, *intentionally* changing people's perceptions to reality to what they want people to believe and straight out lying to us to push their anti-America agenda and message. *They should be the first to fall!*

American's Aren't Racist! We Want *Unity And Equality For ALL Regardless To Skin Color...*

The **core** to the American citizens is **unity and equality for all. *This is a deep rooted desire of most Americans.*** The high majority of us want us to be **united** and believe we should all be treated **equal because we're "American's"** and *refuse to allow* skin color to play any kind of factor.

Polls show America is the least racist country in the world!

This is why it's been so **hard** for the Left to push a racism narrative and why they've had to **pull out every resource they had** to *push it* including **manufacturing racist events** in order to push their racism narrative and then used their media arm to make it appear to be *far worse* than what it really is.

People who push narratives to support the racism agenda like "White Fragility" are promoted and highlighted by the Media to create national publicity. The Left promotes people and books who push their agenda.

Things that dispute their narrative are censored and disputed with misinformation campaigns all instigated by the Left's media arm to shut them down.

I absolutely cannot begin to tell you how **effective the Left's media arm is to influence people and control people's beliefs...** they are *absolutely masters at it.*

But that shouldn't surprise you considering the great wealth the Globalist have to hire people to teach their media how to master mind control strategies like NLP, to name just one. I've already discussed this in an earlier chapter.

Plus, the Left's media arm can easily create fame for actors, musicians, etc. if they just simply agree to back the Left's ideology and help push the Left's narratives and messaging. This is another way how the Left has been able to take control over the entertainment industry. Then once they've built up someone's fame they get them to push the Left's talking points and narrative.

Katy Perry was a devoted Christian as a child singing gospel music. Now she sings songs referencing Satan. Fame and fortune became her god and the Left rewarded her.

The Globalists have always used greed to bring people into their fold. They also use fame. Greed and fame are hard to ignore and turn down when you're a young broke artist trying to make a name for yourself. (On a side note, they also use threats, bribery and blackmail to control people like what we see with Judges to stop them from hearing any voter fraud cases.)

In the same respect, the Globalist and the many businesses they own or control could easily end the career of actors or musicians. All it takes is one phone call to the right person and their career comes to a screeching halt. We've seen this happen many times already and the top victims of this is actors or musicians who come out as a Conservative! Love America and you're cancelled.

They all know they can lose their fame which is why so many actors and musicians push the Left's ideology and talking points, and why very few come out as Patriots who push "love of country" and how awesome it is to be an American. These kind of patriotic messages are not allowed and is a quick way to be cancelled. (Once the Patriots take back control of America the process will start to rebuild our patronage and pushing the "I love America" message but it won't happen overnight.)

It's all part of the Left's plans to taking over America, and Globalists have access to unlimited resources and wealth to help them achieve their objectives.

I mostly agree with what Nick is saying here... <https://rumble.com/vj5p21-one-lesson-to-learn-from-our-current-situation-stop-watching-the-leftist-ne.html> .

We've said the same thing numerous times, **don't watch any news on any channel, period!**

The media is our enemy. Anyone who works so hard at dividing people, creating chaos, supporting illegal activities over law abiding citizens and on and on, *they are NOT helping to unite the nation and bring us together*. They are in fact doing the complete opposite and helping the Globalist and Democrats push their divisive Marxist tactics to tear us apart and have American's fighting with other Americans.

Do you want people in your life who are trying to tear apart your marriage or tear apart the relationship you have with your children or parents; or do you want people helping you to create an even better and closer relationship with your spouse and your children or parents?

One of these people is your enemy and one is your friend. Even the useful idiots should be able to figure out which is which.

Stop listening to the media... **they are NOT your friend! And they are *lying to you through their teeth!***

I'll say it one more time, they work for the Globalist and are helping their bosses push their Globalization agenda and I explained above what the Marxist steps were to tear a country apart and I showed you examples of what the Democrats have already put in place.

Stop watching these evil medias and unlike them from your social media, and **tell these enemies of America to shove it, that you're *not going to be controlled, manipulated and lied to any longer!***

And then turn to your fellow American's, put hand out to shake their hands and **watch how fast we unite and how fast racism ends!**

You see, **above everything else WE ARE AMERICAN'S!** That's all that matters, and when we unite as American's it's the very thing that scares the hell out of the Globalist and Democrats.

Chapter 15: We Create An Organization To Unite Patriots To Create One Loud “Unified” Voice!

We're not doing this ourselves. We were going to but we're not well known enough and don't have the trust of the American people. We need someone who the American people trust and can stand behind!

This Organization Will Organize and Manage The Conservative Movement Of...

- 1) Standing Up To The Left,**
- 2) Counter-Attacks To The Left,**
- 3) Brainstorm Solutions, And**
- 4) To Be A Voice For America Loving Patriots Backed By Millions Of Patriot! It's A Result-Oriented Organization Based Upon Strategic Actions.**

The NRA has just 2 million members, but with those 2 million voices they have been extremely effective in protecting our 2nd Amendment rights. Just think what we could accomplish with 10 million, 50 million or 75 million America loving patriots **all on the same page with one united voice!**

If we want to put an end to the destruction of America and the attacks on our culture and everything else the Democrats, Left, Globalist, Deep State are doing to America, **this is it!**

The absolute greatest fear the Left has is that Conservatives will unite together, shoulder to shoulder and then stand up to their anti-America policies, their attacks, their desperate attempt to bring in Communism and everything else they're doing.

But, it needs to be a very strategically ran organization. This organization will need:

- A strategist like a military general (think Flynn) going into war who understands Marxism, Alinsky, Socialism, Communism and their tactics and can create counter-attacks to these tactics which brings back God and Patronage and stomps out their messaging.

- A branding expert to handling the branding of the organization for national acceptance, along with other branding needs.
- An expert copywriter to handle messaging so as each event occurs, as each counter-attack is put together, etc. we're using very effective messaging organization wide so we're all on the same page.
 - Along with this is the creation of marketing pieces, the website and any other propaganda by this organization. (I had a marketing company who is a friend of mine do the website.)
- A marketing expert to handle the multitude of marketing strategies and campaigns for many different purposes
- An organizer/communication expert who makes sure everyone is in sync and on the same page from the state offices to the city offices to the micro centers (you'll learn more about this further on)
- An IT person to handle computers, network, the database program, security, etc.

I'm the first to admit that I'm trying to show everyone and convince everyone of the importance of getting organized and having a structured approach to strategically stand our ground and fight back against the Left.

This will be a massive undertaking to build this organization and get the right people on the team. What I'd recommend is charge everyone who wants to be a member \$5/person which gives them access to a private members only part of the website where they provide member only information. (We put this into place, we have 4 member levels which we call Patriot Levels.)

Plus, \$5/person separates the people who are serious about being a member and those who aren't, and hopefully it's stops a lot of the "useful idiots" from joining. But if some do get in, you just boot them out!

Yes, this is one time I'm adamant about there only being Patriots in the members only area. This is a private membership for America loving patriots who will protect the Constitution and stand up against Communism. (Since writing this I've gone way past this, and it's really cool what we've done. Since I made the decision to do this, well, you could say I don't do things half-assed.)

The problem is, we're already at the cusp of losing America and we're in the final hours. Like I've shared with you, this plan the Globalist have put in place started well over 60 years ago. We're now at the tail end of their plan as they prepare to put in place the final blows to conquer America and take it over. They are very committed to this and will do whatever they have to do including starting a war.

Nothing is off the table with these America hating people who want control over America and us citizens.

The point is, we've all got to move fast!

Our absolute best solution is an organization with 10's of millions of America loving patriots all united together, standing shoulder to shoulder, all connected by a private communication device so we can mobilize quickly and react to attacks from the Left immediately.

This is war, but the enemy isn't using guns and bombs. At least not yet and we hope they never do. This is first and foremost an **information war**... it's a war over what you believe and your perception to reality where they brainwash people with a false reality to control people. This has been going on for 60+ years to cause fighting amongst us, indoctrinate our children to hate America, to turn people against America's free enterprise system (capitalism), to create a generation of lazy American's who want the government to support them and are now pushing for Socialism.

While this was just a summary and I covered a lot more details in this document, the Globalists knew what they were doing and they played the long game to get it.

Now with the United States government under Democrat control because of a strategically rigged election they've got the full force of the government helping them. Sadly this includes a lot of RINO Republicans too. This is why we can't rely on our corrupt government to protect us or save us and why we must do it ourselves.

This is our battle to fight! It's what everyone is saying. And maybe if needed, if it comes to a point when we'd need it, the patriots in the Military will come to stand beside us. I hope it never comes to this point because this means the Left has taken up arms against us.

Be very clear, this organization is NOT a militia! We are not building an army or anything like that. Everything we'll do will be legal and Constitutionally allowed. Getting physical or anything like that is not who we are or want to be.

This is 10's of millions of Patriotic American's who are working together as one united voice to stand up against the radical left and their anti-America Marxist. It's parents in the 10's of thousands all across America in every state standing up to school boards and stopping their racist, America hating Critical Race Theory and ending their indoctrination practices on our children.

This is one example of how we fight back. It's standing up for our rights and standing up and protecting our children, in this example.

This is just one of many areas where we'll stand up and have our **collective, united voice heard**. Just like 10's of thousands of parents will rise up to put their schools in their place and demand the end of teaching our children to be racist and hate America, we'll take on the other areas where the Left is trying to tear us down and apart.

Except now it's with the backing of an organization that's providing patriots with step-by-step procedures and materials to support their efforts. This organization will teach you how to fight back against the hundreds of far left organizations that are turning America into a hell hole filled with brainwashed America hating people.

I don't know what the Globalists, their Deep State operatives or our government under Democrats will do when Patriots rise up against them and their Marxist tactics they've put in place or what they'll do as more and more people wake up and realize what the Globalists, Deep State and Democrats are doing and have instore for America.

But what I can tell you is whatever it is, whatever they throw at us, if we're all united and connected together we can react very fast and stand our ground! There is strength in numbers which is why they've worked so hard to divide us.

This is our Independence Day moment, our 1776. But it's going to take us all uniting together **like the American's we are** to fight this evil and corruption that's against us and who want to conquer America.

Because we're on the tail end of their plans to take over America we've got to act fast. Everyone on the Conservative side who discusses what's going on all say that we must unite and stand up to the Left.

It's the same thing I'm recommending with this organization except that we'll be organized in a structured way and we'll have the ability to share information quickly. Being organized, structured and able to communicate quickly is why this will work!

To pull this off it's going to take a lot of money and a lot of time, especially since we're needing to get this thing up and running very fast! It's going to take many millions of people committed to saving America and our freedoms coming together.

If just 10 million patriotic American's come together and each pays the \$5 membership fee (virtually everyone should be able to afford \$5) that brings in \$50 million. This amount of money will allow the organization to get up and running very fast and be able to put the "core" pieces in place without any problem and have plenty of money to do many things.

Time is of essence!

But we're still back to the first thing that needs to happen... WHO is going to put this organization together? Who's going to be the founder of it? (We took this on.)

(I'm leaving this here because it's honest.) In my opinion, it needs to be someone with national notoriety, someone most American's know. This could be a General Flynn, Donald Trump Jr and numerous other people. I believe this person needs to be...

- Someone well known nationally who Patriots know and trust,

- Someone who's clearly a 100% America First American Patriot,
- Someone who's got the skills to put this together, and
- Someone with integrity and strong morals.

I fail the first bullet because I'm not known nationally, at least not in the political sphere, but I totally meet the last 3 bullets.

This Needs To Be An Organization Of Integrity!

For this type of organization to work there needs to be total accountability where the money is concerned. We American's deserve the right to know exactly how this company is spending the money donated to it.

Along with this, this organization should NOT be like what the Democrats do and be an income source for someone and their family with million dollar salaries, or used to enrich friends and family with massive consulting fees. You get the idea.

Integrity means this organization is treated like a business with shareholders (those of us who donate) and accountable to these shareholders.

Greed is a powerful emotion many have a hard time fighting when sitting on a lot of money.

I'm not trying to scare you off from being a member or donor of this organization. My last comments about greed and having financial integrity were not written for you, they were written for the person who would take on this organization and let you know how they should treat this organization. (I took this on and strongly agree with these points.)

Money has been the root to so much evil in this world. This organization needs to be a model of Conservative values (means putting God first) and have integrity from top to bottom.

Now, I do expect the experts needed for this company that these people would be paid \$200,000 to \$300,000 per year. If you want experts with a proven track record who are committed to your business and cause you need to pay them well. Keep in mind, I'm not talking about entry level positions here. I'm talking about a top marketer, top copywriter and so on.

When we Americans unite together like we did during WW I, WW II, and 9/11 we can accomplish anything. Nothing can hold back united American's!

We're faced with a different kind of war today and it's not only the Globalist, but their Deep State Operatives throughout America and in our Government, their Liberal Media arm to control what people believe to be true, and sadly it includes hundreds of politicians we've elected into office or who were placed into office from rigged elections.

This organization will be a uniting of American's unlike anything this country has ever seen. It must happen because we cannot trust our elected politicians because so many of them are corrupt and Globalization supporters. So many of them hate our Constitution because it gives "We The People" the power and they want the power. They want unbridled power and control and not having to answer to anyone, and they want the ability to control every facet of our lives while enriching themselves!

We cannot trust our politicians! Sad but true, so we Americans need to unite and stand in unison and take our country back. It's going to take many millions of us uniting together to pull this all off.

And then we need to make absolute sure we never see any voter fraud ever again (there are other organizations handling this) and then we need to clean house and get rid of the RINO's and vote out the anti-America Democrats.

This one-of-a-kind organization **needs to happen! We all must get *involved and on the same page.***

It would be *far more effective* to have one organization managing the whole thing versus 100's of micro organizations like we currently have across America who are all pushing a different objective... everyone needs to be on the same page, focused and structured.

One more thing I want to share about this organization...

Strategically Having Satellite Offices In States and Key Cities

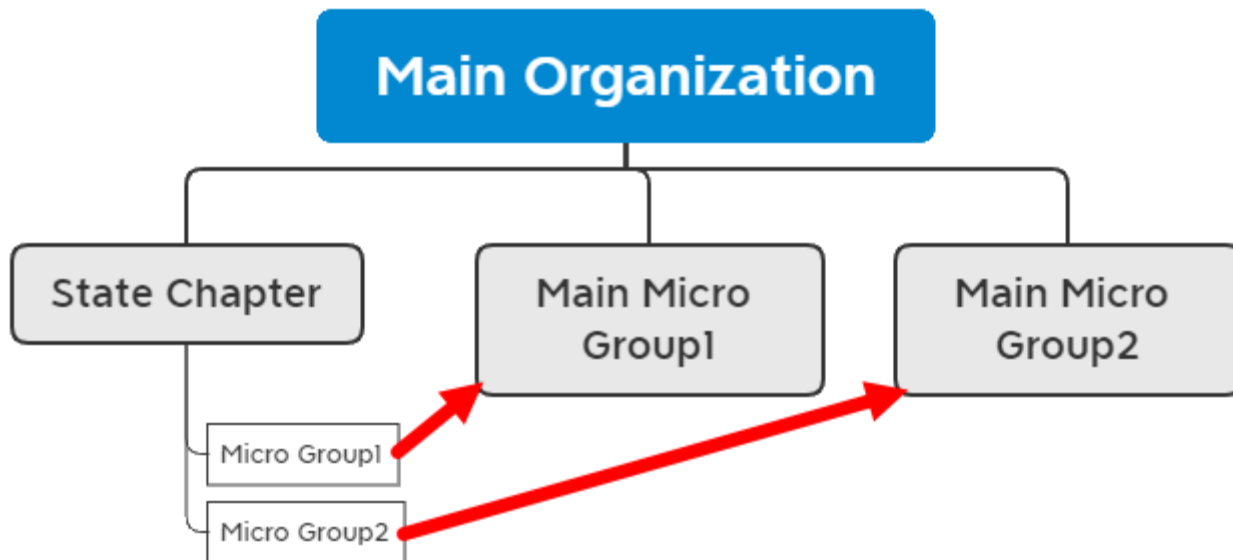
If an organization is put together to unite us Conservatives so we're all on the same page working together to save, protect and take back our country I have many ideas on how to structure the company and use our collective voice to take a solid stand against the Left. (Having taken it on we will be implementing those ideas.)

America is a very large country. In addition, many problems facing America is not a national problem, but instead more of a state problem, or some states will face a national problem worse.

By having satellite offices in all 50 states there will be people on the ground in those states who can report the unique problems people in that state face along with sharing orchestrated attacks from the Left on businesses and people in that state.

What will make the whole organization so effective is by having the satellite offices in each state and offices in key cities. *But they all need to be working in sync together.* They all need to be one voice, a focused mission with millions of members who all love America and don't want it tore apart or destroyed. If something is happening in a specific city within minutes we can be acting on it.

To get everyone on the same page and all working together it will only happen by having one central organization. It would look something like this...



Under the main organization will be the state chapters and under them will be a satellite office of a Micro Group. The state satellite micro groups will be part of the main Micro Group under the main organization.

This structure makes sure everyone is on the same page and that there's consistent messaging throughout the organization between the state chapters and micro groups. One of the biggest reasons organizations like this fail is because of everyone trying to do their own thing and not being in sync together.

Remember what I said earlier, "Messaging is key". With everyone using the same messaging and being consistent it shows we're all united and on the same page.

America is a large country and the only way we're going to be able to be highly effective is by having representation in every state and people to report back to us what the uniqueness's and issues are state by state, even city by city.

The ultimate objective here is:

- Saving our Constitution, America and our freedoms first and foremost
- Turning things back around to patronage, equality for all American's and stopping the Left's constant mission of pitting one race against another.
- Election integrity starting with audits in the remaining 49 states so we know what we're working with.
- Protecting our children by ending the indoctrinations, stopping Critical Race Theory, stopping any BLM educational programs in schools
- Taking back our country!

How we'll pull it off is:

- One united collective voice
- Being able react fast to attacks from the left
- Consistent messaging organization wide
- Everyone being on the same page
- Strategies that are result oriented
- Strategic protests
- Counter-protests
- And a number of other things I'll reveal once this organization is setup.

In addition to working closely with other independent micro groups of like minded individuals we'll also be setting up strategically created micro group branches in every state.

For example, I absolutely LOVE what the [America's Frontline Doctors](#) are doing! We should be supporting their efforts. I also love what Sidney Powell is doing for election integrity. I could actually list out about 15 people and their organizations because of what they're doing to support a free America or to help us get back our power.

The problem is these are just some of the things we should be doing, and what if we took what they were doing and worked with them on a national level, each helping the other?

I'm just telling you, an organization with 10+ million patriots all on the same page, all working toward the same end goal and having one united collective voice is very powerful!

Other Organizations We Support & Recommend:

There are many others but I haven't been introduced to them yet and aren't aware of them or I don't have enough information on them to recommend them (these recommendations will grow as we revise/update this ebook):

- [Defending The Republic](#) (Sidney Powell)
 - Heavily involved in revealing the voter fraud and election integrity
 - Is going to represent the remaining people still in jail from the Jan 6th
 - [War Room: Attorney Announces Sidney Powell Will Join Major Movement to Assist Jan. 6 Political Prisoners and Their Families \(Video\)](#)
 - [Attorney: Jan. 6 Prisoners Brutally Beaten, Stripped, Hogtied, Humiliated by Guards – One Prisoner Blinded in One Eye – Worse Abuse Than Gitmo \(VIDEO\)](#)
- [America's Frontline Doctors](#) – Have two divisions:
 - Health side with honest and real information about COVID, face masks, the vaccine and alternate options like HCQ & Ivermectin.
 - Legal side filing lawsuits and challenging all things COVID

- [Constitutional Sheriffs and Peace Officers Association \(CSPOA\)](#) – Sheriff's standing up for the Constitution.

I could list 15 organizations we stand behind and support!

After Stopping The Radical Left & Saving America, Next...

If we play this out right we will have saved America and ended the rein of terror by the Left. If all goes well a time will come when our united voice will shut down and end the wrath from the left. When that time comes, whoever is running this organization, we'd recommend they change their primary objective to supporting and helping American's. It will be invaluable having the information coming in from our satellite offices letting us know what problems American's are facing in these states.

At this point the focus of the organization should be primarily focused on creating a better America for those who love America and want to be part of the American family and dream.

Unfortunately, there will always be those who will play the victim card and who wants to tear down America and not take advantage of the many opportunities America offers. We'll always be counter-protesting these people and having movements to stop their anti-America messages. It took 60 years of "programming" and "indoctrinating" people to get to this point, and now we have to start de-programming Americans and ending all indoctrinating in our schools.

Hopefully this will be where the least amount of our time is spent so we can then turn our attention to creating a better, more united, more prosperous life for all. We want to help, where possible, those who love America create an even better life.

There are so many things an organization like this, backed by tens of millions of America loving people, could do to unite and build an even better America for all.

But like I said, there will always be those who fight having a united America, and who will continue to try and destroy our traditions and culture. One of two things will happen with these people if we build a strong wall of patriotic American's protecting the America we all love...

1. They'll assimilate.
2. They'll fight it.

If they fight it like they are now, as long as we're a united force their fighting it won't go anywhere. Just remember, **"the squeaky wheel gets the grease"**.

Never forget this because this is how people with less than 5% support of their mission are able to create policy change in America. With no counter-groups to argue against what the small group of people want they're able to push through their agenda.

How Could We Help Other Americans And Help Rebuild America?

1. Financial Support... Hand UP not a hand out! This isn't meant for everyone, nor is meant to be a new entitlement program. But we all have watched people have a streak of bad luck like having their car break-down and needing a car for work, or thousands of other things. One of the things that makes America great is how we help our neighbors.
 - a. Obviously we want to make sure the issue is a real issue and not just somebody trying to take advantage of us. We'll collectively have to work out the details of how we put this together so it's helping those who really need it and doesn't become another resource for money for corrupt people.
2. Educational programs. Work with an educational organization like PragerU. Teach people what makes America so great, how America is unique from any other country and much more. There are a number of organizations who have already put these pieces in place so all we'll have to do is promote those companies to all of our members.
3. Pushing for great schooling for every American. Create a political movement for this. EVERY American child deserves to have a great education and go to great schools.
4. Helping cities root out corruption.
5. Support other organizations focused on election integrity... we must have transparency in our elections, and we must have laws in place which will end election fraud!
6. Training people on how to get active in their school systems pushing the America culture to stop the anti-America indoctrinations... patronage, country founded on close relationship with God, prayer (optional), Bible studies (optional)
7. Helping them to create their own business, a big advantage of being in America.
 - a. Picking a business: Home based, online or brick and mortar
 - b. Help with Marketing and the other pieces to build and run a business.
8. Work with a news organization who are committed to honest reporting and isn't afraid to discuss things that need to be discussed. Giving American's a trusted news source they can rely on to provide them facts and not lie to them or constantly push fear or try to brainwash them. At this point I'd put OAN at the top of the list followed by Newsmax. But today even these two outlets don't discuss everything and aren't providing the depth of information American's need to understand the whole picture about America and the different players who are against America.
9. Have a political division who works with Congress to make sure the "will of the people" is what they're supporting and not their big money donors. It's time the people's needs are first and foremost with Congress, and if it's not then we remove these people and elect those who will put the citizens first! This MUST be done!

- a. We need to have new laws in place to protect our people in Congress from being corrupted and/or losing focus to what their primary responsibility is.

This is just a few examples. When you're an organization many millions strong there's a lot you can do to create a better America for Americans.

Now, having shared what I have about this organization I strongly recommend being put together, here's the problem. You have read this today and will likely not read it again. Right now you are hopefully thinking to yourself as you read about this, "that's a really good idea, yes, we need an organization like this".

I want you on board. I want you to be part of the uprising of patriotic Conservatives so I want you to do something right now. Go to this website and sign up to be one of the millions of patriots who love America and who wants to be part of this organization:

<https://savehealamerica.com/>.

I love America. I know how important and how effective an organization like this would be to the task at hand and so do a lot of other people who have been pushing for this to happen.

So jump over to this website right now while you're here on this page because I know that if you don't do it right now, after reading what I'm I'll be sharing with you following you'll likely forgot. It's just human nature. So please, go there now and show your support:

<https://SaveHealAmerica.com/join/>.

Chapter 16: Fighting Back Against The Left's Marxist Tactics!

This chapter was written because of the Left's Marxist tactics to divide us and tear America apart, and because of the Left's Cancel culture that is getting Patriots fired from their jobs and other things for voicing their Conservative political views or disputing the Left's talking points. The Left's Marxist tactics and Cancel Culture has been a problem for America and Conservatives.

There's even Democrat's in Congress who are building lists of Trump supporters to go after, dox and/or cancel. They've even stated that anyone from the Trump Admin who tries to get a job from private companies they'll do everything in their ability to stop them from getting jobs in the private sector.

I'm telling you, these are evil people! And I want to point out again, it wasn't specifically Trump they were after, it was his America First agenda putting America and American's first they were attacking. Their objective was to scare anyone from trying to push an America First agenda because it's the complete opposite of what they're pushing. This is also why over the years you've watched them attack "nationalism" which is love of country and putting your nation first.

Anyway, moving on, what I'm not specifically addressing here is what the Globalist with their Democrat and Deep State partners are doing. I addressed this in Chapter 15 discussing the need for an organization to be created which unites Patriots which keeps everyone on the same page and allows us all to react quickly if needed. This organization will also complement what I'll be sharing here.

The first thing you need to understand is...

The Left *Does Not Want To Have A Conversation*

People, it's time to stand up and fight! But not with our fists, because that's not who we are, unless of course they push us in a corner and give us no choice. The fact is, we'd all prefer to handle this in a socially correct way.

The problem is, and you need to understand this, *the left does not even want to have a discussion*. They don't! They just simply expect us to put our tails between our legs and give into them even if the facts and truth are so obvious.

- Try having a conversation with a liberal... they don't care what you say, they laugh at any links you give them to back up what you're saying as Right wing conspiracy sites and in the end they call you names because you didn't accept their position on the topic at hand.

- A common tactic of Liberals on Social Media is when you present the facts they'll say, "Share a link to back that up." Then, no matter what link you share, they'll attack the source of where this information came from. Their response is pretty consistent... "That's just a right wing conspiracy site," and follow that with some choice words. This is why I don't give out links anymore, but instead tell them to do their own research, "and I'll even help you get started..." and then put a link to DuckDuckGo.com. I make them do the research while continuing to add even more facts. My point is, they are looking for every opportunity to denounce, discredit, or attack the source of your information or the facts themselves so I don't give them sources, but instead tell them to do their own research.
- Listen to Democrats talk about a topic. Facts aren't a factor, they push propaganda talking points. If you present them with facts they don't directly answer it, but instead present Left wing talking points to gaslight you or manipulate you to accept their way of thinking. It's all strategy.

This isn't who we are as American's! We will not surrender to their abuse, attacks and childish antics. Most of us won't be manipulated and controlled by their lies and gaslighting!

I'm done! I am seriously done, because **I know that if we America loving people don't take a stand for our country then we're going to lose our country.**

- Look at how many statues have already been defaced and destroyed.
 - What if we had a counter-protest at these statue destroying events?
- Look at how many businesses our fellow brothers and sisters built that got burned down to the ground and destroyed.
 - What if the city streets were lined with 10's of thousands of citizens from that city in front of all of the businesses protecting their city? (Most of the BLM riots are BLM members who are shipped in and aren't even citizens of that city.)
- Look at how they've pushed the Democrat party to be the most anti-American party we've ever experienced in our history.
 - Every Democrat just simply needs to be voted out of office! They've all become way too corrupt so at this point the only remedy is for them to start over again with all new people and a new PRO-America message! Any Democrats or even Republicans taking money from far left organizations like any of Soros organizations should automatically be denounced and never voted into office!
- Look at how they're cancelling people to include getting them fired for speaking out against the Left's narrative.
 - What if the citizens of that city boycotted these businesses who were pressured to fire the person, and went to their Facebook page and told the

business how they feel about them being pressured to fire someone for exerting their Constitutional 1st Amendment rights of free speech?

- Look at how the Democrats are using the full force of the Government to go after America loving patriots.
 - What if American's came together to hire the top notch attorney's and bail money to get our Patriotic brothers and sisters out of jail?

The list goes on and on. Remember, part of the Globalist and Democrats plans for conquering America is their Marxist tactics. There are things we can do to stop it. That's what we're going to discuss next.

It's time to take a stand and we need all America loving people to get involved.

Here's A Few Ways How We'll Fight Back

Before we jump into this discussion let me share an important strategy with you...

How Relatively Small Groups Of People Are Able To Create So Much Change

If you're watching the news and following politics you are watching laws being passed which support a very small percentage of Americans and with some of those laws detrimental to the high majority of us. A good example of this is the attack against our religious liberties.

We've always had the power to **stop this** but instead we've all just sat back and did nothing.

I've had many ask me, "How are relatively small groups of people able to create so much change?"

It's actually pretty easy, especially during an election year when politicians are all trying to win votes.

Here's what's going on...

2% Of People Will Control 98% Of The People 100% Of The Time!

Let what I just said sink in.

2% of the people will control 98% of the people 100% of the time. It's true. We're watching it happen over and over again.

Have you ever heard the saying, "**The squeaky wheel gets the grease?**"

This is a cliché used to convey the idea that the most noticeable (or loudest) people are the ones most likely to get attention and to create change.

Look at all of the protests and riots the LGBT community and BLM and their sympathizers have put on. Look at all of the attention both have gotten because of the loud and in your face movements to include the riots and looting by the BLM.

They're the squeaky wheel. **The problem is *there's no counter-protest!*** Nobody is protesting against these movements, or protesting for contradictory wants.

When I say "nobody" what I mean is the number of counter-protesters is so small they get drowned out by the BLM protesters or LGBT protesters or other liberal protests.

What do you think would've happened if when the LGBT community was protesting, Christians would've united and protested also? (I have no negative feels about the LGBT community. I'm simply using their movement as an example.)

Keep in mind, the LGBT community is a very small fraction in size compared to the Christians in America so it could've easily have been at least 50 Christians for every 1 LGBT protester. Who then would've had the loudest voice? Who then would've gotten the attention of law makers?

The Christians because their coalition/movement would've been significantly larger.

Do you know how many actual LGBT there are?

According to a 2017 Gallup pole, 4.5% of adults identify as LGBT. That's not very many. So how did they create such a large following of so many supporters?

Because they had a consistent message a lot of Americans could identify with, and they were marching constantly, they had a coalition that was everywhere spreading their message and nobody created a counter-protest in an organized national way.

Plus, the messaging put out by those who opposed the LGBT movement was the wrong message and not something most American's could get behind.

Messaging is *very important!*

Sure, there were small groups here and there which tried to go up against them but they were too small and localized versus being national. Plus, these smaller groups had bad messaging with most just throwing scriptures at them which isn't how you get national attention and support.

Again, there was no national, organized coalition.

What happened?

Nothing. Very few Christians protested and because of that their voice was not heard. Christians did not put on a counter-protest against LGBT so in the end the LGBT community

got their wishes. Plus, the scripture tossing hurt the Christians and turned more people against them... this approach and messaging was bad and the wrong approach!

Consistently, it's those who yell the loudest, who have the biggest protests and who have the largest social media attacks who are heard and wins the battle.

This is the 2%.

Here's a video of Mark Levin discussing how past communist were able to take over their countries with very few people: [Workers' Paradise Lost](#) (terrible title for this video)

Let's move on to how we can fight back...

Protests.

We've watched the left organize protests across the country. Where a protest is the most effective is when it's an organized protest on a specific topic on the same day in cities across the country. This is one of the reasons why I keep saying the Right/Conservatives needs to *get organized!* (See Chapter 15)

With the organization I'm suggesting in Chapter 15 we could easily put together protest and counter-protests! This would absolutely blow away the Left and put a huge damper in their plans.

Protest's work. **It shows our political class we mean business and are serious enough about the topic that we've come out to protest.** Sometimes it takes ongoing protests on the topic at hand to create the movement needed.

Protestors went to the Whitehouse to protest action by Biden on the Cuba ordeal and from this Biden did take action. Protests work!

This is why counter-protests are so effective, but when doing a counter-protest you need to out number them in people (why we need at least 10 million people united together willing to stand up for America). In addition, you need better, more compelling messaging than the other side.

Never forget, *the squeaky wheel gets the grease* so **let's make sure we're the squeaky wheel. And when counter-protesting, your messaging is very important!**

Pressure Campaigns.

A pressure campaign is to put pressure on people or businesses to stop a behavior or re-evaluate what they're doing. For example, what do you suppose would happen if we all collectively targeted key businesses? What if 72 million people boycotted businesses who donate to the divisive anti-America BLM?

These businesses would think twice before giving BLM another dime.

We don't want any businesses donating to BLM to help them continue to put in place their Marxist strategies and organizations who push Marxism.

The problem is, **there hasn't been one coordinated, organized voice** for Conservatives and us patriots and **this has been the *missing link!*** This has been the piece that's been missing to be able to coordinate and orchestrate a retaliation against the left to put a stop to all of their nonsense. (See Chapter 15.) Like the article from The American Conservative titled, "[How The Right Can Organize Like The Left](#)" also said...

If You're An Elected Official

The words every conservative elected official needs to have emblazoned on his or her wall, in letters four feet high and on fire, are: **"Actual Material Loss."**

Hard lefties understand that *if you want someone to change his behavior, you have to be able to inflict actual material loss on them.* Not devastating bon mots, not status hits, not embarrassment. **Actual material loss.** For politicians, this means votes. For other people, usually, it means money.

In other words, hit them in the pocketbook!

Pressure campaigns are designed to get businesses and organizations attention. The left does this all the time! Why aren't we?

Picture this...

- 72 million people all on the same page with a common agenda standing up and saying, "no more".
- 72 million people not watching CNN or MSNBC at all ever again. Let their advertisers experience nobody seeing their commercial and their wasting their money advertising on CNN & MSNBC.
- What if 72 million people did what the left does to force their voice to be heard and boycotted advertisers of those who push an agenda we don't support?
 - *"Attention [Advertiser], we patriotic American's are boycotting you for 1 week starting on [date] through [date] to let you know we do not support CNN's [or whoever we're attacking] globalization agenda and their attacks on patriotic American's. If CNN continues this behavior, us patriotic American's, 72,000,000 strong, will take our business else where and not do business with you any longer.*

Tell CNN we're not playing games, that we're serious about our position. You may want to stop advertising with CNN who we consider an enemy of We The People."

- We could do this with any business on any topic where a pressure campaign is needed. BUT, for this to work we'd need to literally not do business with this Advertiser for that 1 week or however long we decide.
- 72 million people not buying a specific product for a week, or ever. I do believe there are some businesses who have become so anti-America that we should all just stop doing business with them ever again. Keep in mind, this is about saving America and protecting America, and if these businesses are going to donate to an organization who's primary mission is to tear America down to bring Socialism to it then I don't want to do business with this Marxist supporting business. It's as simple as this. More about this further on.
- 72 million people standing together and saying, "we're not putting up with these anti-American behaviors any longer, we're not putting up with these attacks on American citizens just because they don't agree with your policies, or are attacked because they shared their views and opinions which were opposing views to the lefts".
- If a business openly hires and supports ANTIFA and BLM (95% of all riots in America this past year have been tied to BLM) we boycott them! 72 million united voices saying, *"no more rioting, no more looting, no more destroying businesses and if your business hires members of ANTIFA or BLM or supports these organizations we'll boycott you."* **This is fighting fire with fire which is the only way the left will listen.**

What if 72 million people stopped using Facebook or Twitter for 2 week just to show how powerful and how serious we all are? Or better, like I've mentioned, we all completely leave Facebook, Twitter and YouTube. The reality is, all patriotic Americans should be leaving these communist platforms who are supporting Communist like information and speech controls.

- Facebook: Replace with Gab.com
- Twitter: Replace with Clouhub.com, Parler.com, GETTR or a few others.
- YouTube: Replace with Rumble

There are other options! Along with these options I also use Telegram.com for my news feed.

I understand this may not be easy to leave these platforms with so many people addicted to social media. What if 72 million people start with just 2 week at the same time?

Start with two weeks to send the message, "STOP censoring! STOP hiding information. STOP shutting down and censoring conservatives." (We actually recommend everyone to leave any social media company who would use communist tactics to control information and

speech. The Left is using Big Tech to do what they themselves can't do because of the Constitution and there is NO PLACE for this in America. [Learn more.](#))

Maybe the Left and their cancel culture, which the Trump Accountability Project is all about, decides to dox someone to have them fired. What if everyone in that city or in that state ends all financial relationships with that business if they fire anyone because of pressure from the left... "Either stand up and do what's right because if you get pressured by the left to fire people we'll stop doing any business with you!"

Do you realize that if we Conservatives collectively stopped doing business with any business it would likely cause that business to go out of business? We have that much power and *we need to use it!*

How many times will this have to happen where we literally put businesses out of business to make a point before other businesses learn, "We're done"?

Coke was hit financially from their "Be Less White" campaign. People instead decided to buy less Coke products which made them take a step back.

Personally, I think American's should just stop doing business with Coke all together. They wouldn't have their success if it wasn't for American's so let's let them know how we feel about their support of BLM, their support of the racist "equity" programs being put out by the Biden Admin and their attacks on White Americans!

By the way, Pepsi isn't much better.

While I'll feel bad for a business that ends up going out of business because we America loving people are just done with their support of Communism and anti-America agendas and policies, if this is what it's going to take to stop these attacks then I'm all for it.

There's numerous things we can do. What we have to stop doing is agreeing that we need to do something and *then doing nothing* thinking others will handle it! **Do you not understand we're at the cusp of losing America and our freedom?**

The time to talk about it is over. It's time to take action and we need to do it collectively, all of us together.

To make all of this work it will require people to take different kinds of actions. Let me give you an idea of some of the things we can collectively do...

- Boycott a business. Generally we'll start out with a 1-2 week boycott just to get their attention. Please understand, it's not our desire to financially devastate American businesses (some do deserve to be financially devastated). Unfortunately sometimes there's casualties, but we hope to avoid that. Could you boycott a

business for just 1-2 weeks, even if it's your favorite place in the world to help stop the left's terror on America?

- If 1-2 weeks doesn't get a response then we may have to kick it up to longer. In each case we'll evaluate it individually based upon what we're doing. Remember, we're after a result so that means we keep going until we get the result we're after. It's important that you understand this.
- We can go post on a businesses or schools Facebook page or send them a Tweet about how we do not support what they're doing. Could you imagine a business getting 100,000 Facebook posts or tweets, let alone 10 million? We can bombard them with our displeasure at what they're doing. We can shame them for what they did. It's what the left is doing to the right.
- We'll protest. Not riot, just protest. We'll get thousands even millions to walk for a cause. In part this is about showing numbers and our strength.
- We'll educate people on the advantages of an America First policy versus Globalization. I'm sure there will be educators who will be part of this one united voice movement.
- We'll have the backs of other patriots who are out there sharing the message and pushing the pro-America dialogue. If they're attacked, we'll attack the people who attacked them (I obviously don't mean any kind of physical attacks). We need to have our Conservative brothers and sisters backs.
- Along this same area, we need to have our America First Republicans back. The bad news is there aren't that many. Most in the Senate and House support the Globalization agenda, all of which need to be replaced with America First people.

There needs to be "pressure campaigns" to stop behaviors. Who is targeted should be strategic. What we do when retaliating is to be result oriented meaning we'll expect a result. If we don't get that result we'll have to kick things up like a longer boycott.

These are just a few things that should be done. The rest I'll hold close to the chest until an organization is created which unites us Conservatives and then we can discuss what else can be done with the members on how we'll put pressure on businesses, institutions, schools and other places; will discuss how we'll organize and strategize as a unified organization; how we'll get people involved; and much more.

One more key thing to share here...

Get Involved At The City Level and State Level To Take Back The Power

We patriots need to take back our cities and states. We do this by just getting involved.

Here's a video of Robert Beadles discussing how we can get involved and take back our country... <https://rumble.com/vgdl25-the-fraudulent-president-how-to-stop-their-evil-agenda.html>

The video should've given you a number of good ideas and ways to get involved.

The most important thing is to get involved.

Schools To Stop The Indoctrination Of Our Children:

The Left is trying to indoctrinate our children. They are trying to bring in divisive curriculums like Critical Race Theory, the 1619 project and BLM's curriculum to the schools to be taught. They all push racism, teach a false narrative using Marxist tactics to divide the citizens of America.

The 1619 project teaches a fabricated history of America with a basis of slavery and racism and presents that America was founded and based upon slavery and racism. Lies, lies, lies.

Critical Race Theory takes it to another level by again teaching a fabricated view of America with the objective of teaching our children to hate America. Patronage (love of America) unites people. The Left/Democrats are focused on teaching hate, push racism, to divide people, to bring racial issues into the discussion so blacks feel like victims and whites are to feel guilty for the "white privilege". It's all bull crap which is only going to create citizens who hate each other!

BLM's curriculum is again racist driven along with pushing being gay and transgenderism, and the breaking up of the nuclear family so children don't pursue a spouse and having children. When you look at the statistics of children not raised by both a dad and mom in the same home (the nuclear family) their odds of failure and ending up in the criminal justice system skyrockets.

We cannot allow any of these curriculums in our schools. This is why we must get involved with our schools:

- School PTO's
- School unions
- Any roles where you have a say on curriculum and medical issues with the kiddo's.

See these articles:

- [What You Need To Know About Critical Race Theory](#)
- [Masks And CRT Are Just The Start- It's Time To Break Public Schools](#)
- [How To Defeat Critical Race Theory - Ep. 1280](#)
- [A Guide To Strategic Thinking For Parents Who Oppose CRT In Schools](#)

Parents are coming together to stop forced vaccinations of children at school, stopping the wearing of masks which don't actually help and in fact do more harm than good. For more information on these two topics go to: [America's Frontline Doctors](#).

They have both a medical side and legal side fighting against COVID issues of all kinds. Here are a few links you may be interested in:

- [Legal/Masks & The Law](#)
- [Legal/Vaccines & The Law](#)

City Level Involvement:

Mayor is the main position. It's also the most competitive position.

There are many lower level positions which have important roles.

State Level Involvement:

Governor is the main position. It's also the most competitive position. Other important roles are:

- Lt. Governor
- Secretary Of State (controls the elections)

Here's a page with a list of State Level Elected offices: [State executive offices](#)

Chapter 17: Taking Back Our Country

The corruption in America is massive, and it's very deep. The only way we're going to root it all out is if We The People take matters in our own hands.

Way too many politicians are corrupt.

Way too many Judges are corrupt and not following or enforcing the laws on the book.

Way too many organizations are corrupt.

Terrorist organizations like the Muslim Brotherhood need to be completely dismantled and the people thrown out of America. If you're against America or trying to destroy it from within (the strategy of Muslims also), then they're exiled out of America!

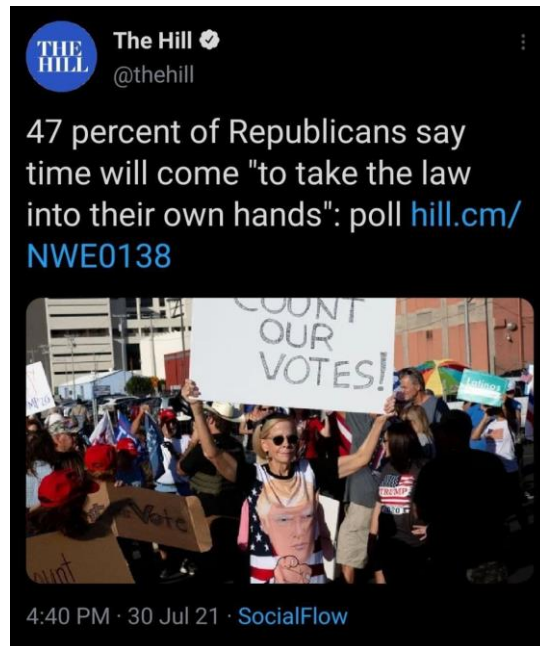
We can't even trust our FBI and need to dismantle them completely. Same with the CIA... started out corrupt and have just gotten far more corrupt over the years.

We must require everyone to follow our Constitution which instead they are spitting all over and disregarding. Just following the Constitution and enforcing it would solve so many problems.

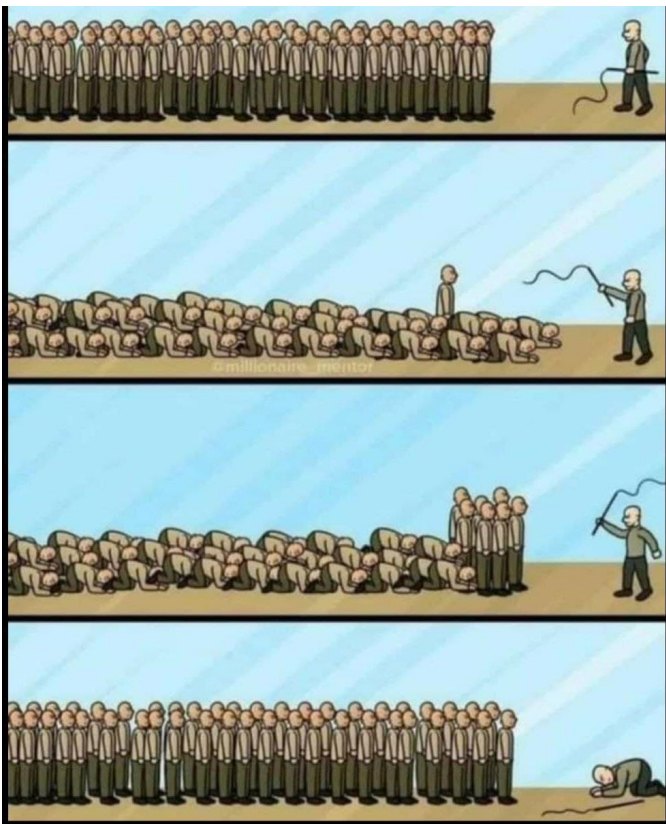
Just be very clear, **it's all up to us American citizens to do it. Our days of just sitting back and letting (hoping) others will solve our problems is over. For one, we absolutely cannot trust our politicians.** That's because most are against us and support the Globalization agenda! Most want to bring in Communism to enrich themselves and have unbridled power. Greed and power are two very strong desires many have a hard time walking away from.

We've been too complacent for way too long and **we've been trusting the wrong people.** Now we're at the cusp of losing our rights and freedom's and the America we love all because a lot of elected people got greedy and desperate for unbridled power. We're at a very dangerous spot!

How To Take Back Our Country...



WE must take matters in our own hands and I explained how we do this **starting with becoming united in the tens of millions being the first and most important step.** What I discussed in Chapter 15 is the key!



The point is, the **absolutely most important thing** Conservatives could do is unite in the tens of millions and be **one united and collective voice.** This image to the left explains why.

WE have the power, but **only when we stand together in unity.**

The Left knows this which is why they work so hard to divide us and keep us divided. Chapter 15 is one of the most important chapters I wrote.

You see, individually we have no voice. Nobody is going to listen and take serious what a few people want.

Increase the group to 10 million or more and they have absolutely no choice but to listen to us! If the 10 million is one united

voice all saying the same thing it's even more powerful and more effective.

Once we get their attention with one large united and collective voice that's when we take our stand.

We can start by **recalling the Globalization supporters** (in the states that allow recalling) and only electing America First politicians.

But before we endorse and support any candidates they MUST agree to a few things, and if they don't follow through with them they're primaried and voted out the next round. Either they work for We The People putting our needs first or they're replaced with someone who will. It has to be this way if we're going to take our country back!

- We must *demand* [term limits](#).
- We must put in place safety measures to make sure there's no possible way for a take-over of America like what we're experiencing today.
- They must agree that America and American's come before everything else to include foreign countries, illegal aliens, immigration and refugees.
- No more retirement plans for just one term.
- Anybody who comes to America from another country MUST assimilate to our culture and to America's laws and way of life. You do not come to America to change it to your culture.

Here's another law that should just be common sense and we need to require because people in Congress work for us, we don't work for them...



Dealing With The Corrupt People

As I've mentioned, there 's a lot of corruption in America. Some of these people we can save and turn them around. Others will need to be dealt with more aggressively. Those who broke our laws, who are guilty of treason and other high crimes need to be dealt with accordingly.

We must send the message that when you go against our Constitution and the laws of our land then you'll pay the price and be held accountable to your actions. No passes! No more double standards. No more "because you're a Democrat you can get away with it" crap.

One of the biggest travesties in America is our judicial system. The following is just complete bull crap:

- Going after attorney's and their licenses for taking on cases the law association or other organizations don't agree with. Watching them go after attorney's for taking on voter fraud cases is wrong at every level! What will it be next? If they can get away with this, there will be other cases they'll stop attorney's from taking on. This ends!
- Judges using lame "excuses" to not take on a case. They are avoiding taking on cases they should be taking on stopping people who are bringing legitimate cases to the courts from receiving justice. It's intentional.
- Using lawfare to intimidate people and control people.
- Judges not following the laws on the book. Judges are not legislatures, they are judges and as such it's their job to follow the laws on the book, not create new laws or change existing laws. Judges can petition the legislation in their state to make changes to the laws if they don't agree with them, or they can step down if they're not going to follow them.

We need an overhaul in our judicial system, and Judges need a clear understanding of what their job is and if they're not willing to abide by those rules they can step down or not take the position. Simple as that!

We need our Judges to have integrity and strong morals, and to be a-political because what's coming next requires judges who will take their position seriously and will follow the law.

We start arresting and prosecuting those who purposely did anything to change or affect the elections or who played a role in the coverup of the election fraud. Our elections MUST be sacred with severe punishment for those who interfere with our elections to alter them, manipulate them, cheat or coverup any fraud.

Then there's the Deep State and their corruption.

We arrest the corrupt people (there are many thousands) and put them on work farms to replay American's for the damage they've done to us. They can help our farmers rebuild and help rebuild America. After all they've played a big role in tearing it apart, so they can help build it back up.

Along with this we'll take back the farmlands foreign countries own (can only be owned by an American) and farmlands owned by people who tried to hurt us like Bill Gates. (I have a ton of information on Gates and his crimes against humanity.)

We American's take back control.

We'll tell our politicians what laws they need to pass to create a better, more united America starting with, in my opinion, the best schooling for ALL American's possible along with...

- NO curriculums that divide us, pushes racism, tells a skewed history which would promote America as a bad place, etc.
- All schools must present America as a great nation and build patronage! What always held us together in past years is above everything else we are American's which was a far higher importance than skin color.
- We MUST bring God back to America including in our schools and government!

Like it or not, America was founded on Christian principles and we created a covenant with God. America is a Christian nation and we need to get God back where He belongs!

All of this is just the beginning. Once the organization is created uniting all of us America loving people we'll collectively discuss what we want and expect from our elected officials and how we'll go about making sure they honor OUR wishes.

Like I keep saying, **"We're American's. We've got this!"**

We Must Have Secure Elections & Laws To Make Sure There's Not Fraud Or Cheating

Our elections and who we vote in is how the "will of the people" is followed. When people cheat and steal an election then it's their "will" that's followed and not the people's. We've been watching this happen for many years and it must come to an immediate stop!

At minimum these three things must be followed:

- Voter ID is required. All other developed countries, even 3rd rate counties have voter ID.
- No voting machines. We lost all confidence in them in 2020. Paper ballots ONLY!
- ONLY American citizens can vote!
 - Democrats are trying to convince people and push threw new laws allowing illegal aliens who are just now illegally coming into America should be able to vote which would control the direction America goes. This is just ludicrous and absolutely cannot be allowed or we could end up with a country socialism (which is exactly what Democrats want and why they want illegals to vote), or a country that throws our Constitution out of the window and now follows Sharia Law (what Muslims in America hope for), or any number of other things!

I've already discussed elections so I won't be redundant.

But since this chapter is about taking back our country I had to address elections again because **elections is how we make sure the 'will of the people' is followed**, which didn't

happen in the 2020 elections and isn't happening in Democrat strongholds to make sure Democrats stay in power in a mob like way. This taught us all a number of very important lessons...

- The Deep State is very powerful, very connected and very committed to taking over America!
- That there are a lot of very corrupt people including Republicans who helped with the stealing of the 2020 election and then covering it up.
- That we must get control over elections, audit all states and stop all fraud including in the Democrat stronghold cities.

We Will Not And Shouldn't Forget Those Who Supported The Anti-America Movement Of The Left To Help The Left Tear Apart & Try To Destroy America From Within...

Businesses who supported the anti-America agenda are going to find out **just how American's feel about their part in this**. Like many American's have already found, "***we choose America***". The NFL found out where our true loyalty is and so have many others.

Businesses, schools, organizations, etc. who don't support a "united" America and try to divide us (talking to actors too), who try to push Globalization, who use Marxism tactics or anything else anti-American **will lose our financial support**. You either **get on board with what America stands for**, or *say good-bye* to a large portion of your customer base!

We will be supporting and helping Conservative based businesses over Liberal businesses who fire people for their Conservative views or who have financially supported the anti-America and very divisive BLM, as a few examples.

Millions of American's no longer doing business with these liberal businesses and taking their business to Conservative businesses will build these Conservative businesses which in turn will allow these businesses to pay their employees even more.

Now, like I shared in the ebook, our ending support of liberal businesses will cause some to go out of business. In war, and this is a war, there are casualties. At least in this war there aren't guns and the only casualties are people losing their job and not their lives.

These liberal businesses made a very serious mistake of betting against the American heart and determination! Very serious mistake. If even just 10 million patriots stopped doing business with these businesses it would hurt them very badly. Just think what would happen if more than 10 million people took their business else where.

They need to repent and apologize for their part in trying to tear us apart, and those that don't we just won't do any business with them. This is how we show just how strong we are, how much power we have and how loyal we are to America, not them!

For way too long we haven't done our part to protect America, and **now we're in *critical spot of trying to save America***:

- We've stood back and let the Left use their Marxism to tear us apart.
- We stood back and watched the Left's cancel culture hurt our fellow patriots.
- We stood back and watched K-12 schools, colleges and universities indoctrinate our children.
- We put up with politicians just giving us lip service and then helping the Globalist conquer America, and then re-electing these anti-American politicians.
- We've allowed the media's to lie to us.
- We gave the okay to businesses who supported the anti-America, Marxist driven BLM by continuing to do business with them.

Unfortunately, when there's no consequences to these anti-America behaviors and people supporting anti-America policies they'll just continue doing it.

The organization discussed in Ch. 15 will change all of that. This is an organization to absolutely make sure that We The People have the power and that the direction of the country is going in the way we want it to go, not in the way the Deep State and Globalist want it to go.

Athletes and sports teams who **disrespect our flag and anthem** will continue to *lose our support*. We cannot allow disrespect to America! Consider this, if an athlete from a China team disrespected China they'd be executed and their family would be severely punished. The majority of countries do not allow disrespect of their country. Why do we?

These are the things **we must do** to make sure we *never ever* have another uprising to try and destroy America and take away our rights and freedoms ever again.

You need to clearly understand. We may win this time around but they will never stop their mission to enslave us all, take away our freedoms, turn America into a Communist nation so a handful of people have all of the power and then move America under a One World Government. **We will forever be fighting these evil people who want to conquer and control America!**

Chapter 18: My Final Thoughts & Points...

We Need To **Unite As A Country** And Once Again **Stand Up As AMERICANS!**

We Need To **Face And Call Out Our REAL Enemies**, And **END** Their Attempt To **Conquer And Take Over America Which Will Take Away Our Rights And Freedoms And *Enslave Us All.***

This Is A 1776 War To Save America!

America has always been the envy of the world. Did you know that in the 1800's American's made 2-3 times more money than people in Europe?

In the 1950's American's were making great incomes, only needed one parent to work and they still had money left over. American's were still making more money than people in Europe. For those willing to work hard, life was really good! (We can get back to this, especially since Globalization is the #1 reason we aren't making the kind of money we could. Watch this video: <https://rumble.com/vjc87l-every-home-should-be-able-to-support-a-family-on-one-income.html>)

But our elected politicians got sucked into the Globalization Agenda through GREED and wanting more power. They put their interest and financial future above the country they swore to protect! It's been a downhill fall ever since.

What none of us understood or realized over the years since the 1960's was our elected politicians got sucked into a dark place and were being bribed and manipulated by the Globalist who had a long term game plan to take over America to push their One World Government. These things were not discussed with the American people.

Now, looking back at many of the things politicians have done that have pissed me off, it all makes a whole lot more sense.

It's been 60 years implemented Marxist tactics and other strategies to start tearing America down, like I discussed in Chapter 5. It was putting other countries, illegals and refugees above American's that pissed me off, but now I understand this was part of their globalizations agenda.

All of this is yet another big reason why we MUST have "[term limits](#)" for Congress. This is another thing we American's need to demand!

In a Globalization Agenda, they don't want American's making so much money which is more money than families in other countries. This was a problem so from the 1960's forward our politicians had to pass policies to stunt our income ability which forced women to the workforce to just simply have a similar standard of living as their parents and a comparable income to people in other countries.

It started out slowly and gradually so we Americans wouldn't notice the changes. It was a long-term strategy by our politicians.

Another example we're faced with today is the cost of gasoline. Hong Kong pays over \$9.67 a gallon; Sweden, Greece Finland over \$7 a gallon; and the UK \$6.95 a gallon. Globalist want American's paying comparable prices so we're going to watch our gas prices continue to increase until we're paying what other countries pay.

You just need to understand, we could all be living the good life again if we would just put **our focus on America and what's in OUR best interest.**

We Are Proud American's Who Have Allowed Those We Thought We Could Trust To Tear Us Apart, Make Us Poorer, Divide Us & Get Us Fighting Amongst Ourselves.

THAT ENDS NOW! But Only If The High Majority Of Us Stand Up To What's Right & True... Unity & Equality, And Continuing To Put The Emphasis On "Our Being Americans" And Not On Skin Color, Something Those Who Are Trying To Divide Us Refuses To Do! We MUST Walk Away From Our Enemies...



Vote Out ALL Democrats and Rebuild The Party! The Democrats as a whole (Senate, House & Governors) have all gone full 100% anti-America. They have been fully corrupted by the Globalist and Deep State pushing Marxism and the Globalization agenda. If you leave even one s/he'll corrupt the new ones voted in!



Vote Out ALL RINO & Establishment Republicans (Senate, House & Governors)... They Support The Globalization Agenda! ONLY save the handful of TRUE America First Republicans. It's time to clean house!

Have them sign an agreement before we support them that they'll support certain things like "Term Limits".



END All Interaction & Relationships With The Media. I hope I've clearly explained why throughout this document. THEY DO NOT SERVE US AND THEY *REALLY ARE OUR ENEMY!*



Demand ALL States Do A Forensic Audit... We all need to know the facts to the 2020 election state by state along with who was involved in the voter fraud, and we need to know who was part of the coverup so we can have them arrested or removed! We MUST hold those responsible for the voter fraud and the coverup accountable, and arrest those who broke the law!

ANYONE who tries to stop a forensic audit should be removed as quickly as possible. We should expect arrests for election fraud, treason and a staged coup also!

We need to clean up the corruption in our elections including in Democrat strongholds to give the citizens in those cities the opportunity to take back control of their cities!

As long as there's voter fraud and cheating it will not be the "will of the people" that's followed because *that's being stolen from us!* Voter fraud must end and that starts with a full and complete forensic audit in all 50 states!



Only vote in Republican Sheriff's who will honor our Constitutional rights, and **Republican Judges** who will follow the law to stop the massive crime in our cities. If the Judge isn't willing to follow the laws on the book, and are instead letting the criminals off easy which promotes more crime we'll continue to see massive crime in our cities. Same with murders.

NEVER vote in anyone funded by any of Soros organizations!



Additional Point. **Elections From This Point Forward Are Paper Ballots ONLY!** We as a nation have no confidence in voting machines after what we learned and experienced in 2020. **Voter ID will also be required.**

We're American's. We've Got This!



What else do we need to do?

Glad you asked. These things...

- This is so important... **Absolutely STOP listening to or reading anything from the Liberal Left media.** I can't say this enough so I'm saying it yet again. They are owned by the Globalist and the Globalist have given them very clear instructions on what they report on and how they report on different topics...
 - Continue pushing the Marxist messages to create division, to get American's fighting against other American's (Blacks Vs. White is their #1 strategy), to create chaos, etc.
 - Protect the Left's narrative at all costs! Use disinformation and misinformation pieces to control the narrative, do discredit campaigns against anyone who tries to dispute it, do discredit campaigns to dispute facts & opposing views to the Left's narrative.
 - Continue to repeat the narrative and messaging over and over and over again. Pound the messaging into people's heads to control their beliefs and their perceptions to the truth. (One's perception is their reality.)

- **Stop buying into the Left's strategies to divide us!** Ignore anyone who calls you a racist, White supremacist and any of their other colorful name calling. It's all strategy to gaslight people and use name calling to force people into submission. Stop being manipulated by these people!
- **Not only stop using Facebook, Twitter and YouTube, DELETE your accounts!** I'm just going to be blunt... why would *any* patriotic America use platforms who are pushing Communist information controls to support bringing Communism into America? The only way for them to get the message is for there to be a multi-million user exodus from these platforms! We cannot support their behaviors and their support for Communist type information controls.
 - Push the facts over and over again. If you're on social media, god forbid on the communist platforms of Facebook or Twitter, call out the liberals lies! I have a Facebook account that I use solely for calling people out. Just don't call anyone names or you'll be put into Facebook jail for a few hours (1st offense) to 30 days, and Liberals LOVE reporting Conservatives who call people names or make any kind of threat. Just keep your posts to the facts, laugh at the stupid liberal comments and like conservative comments. Be a digital warrior!
 - Along with this, tell Liberal businesses what you think of them and how you refuse to do business with them because of their liberal policies, advertising on the liberal media channels, donating to people who want to destroy America, their support for the divisive and anti-America Marxist BLM, etc. If you want to get businesses attention, have millions of patriots posting on their social media pages just what you think of them and why. Even better...
- **STOP doing business with Liberal businesses.** This goes along with the previous bullet point. Many of them are knowingly part of the Globalist plan to take-down America. Like I discussed above, another Globalist agenda item is a One World Corporation. This will destroy small and medium-sized businesses and massively increase the revenue and profits of multi-national businesses. It'll make them far more powerful globally, which is exactly what they want. They cannot succeed without consumers so STOP doing business with them, while we still have choices! A day will come when they're our only choice and we won't have the ability like we do today to boycott them and put our business else where.
 - Also, keep in mind that during the COVID lockdowns where especially Democrat governors and mayors shut down small and mid-sized business and allowed the big businesses to stay opened these big businesses experienced record breaking revenue and profits. Of course they want to continue down this road! Remember, these are the same businesses and CEO's of these businesses who donated billions to Biden's election campaign and many of them have donated to the anti-America BLM.

- I get you may have to pay more because smaller local businesses don't have the buying power that large businesses have. How long we have to do this will depend on how many American's jump on board and stop doing business with these businesses. The faster we all tell them we're done and walk away from them in the millions the faster things will turn around! There's POWER in numbers. **Some ideas for you entrepreneurs to support buying local and helping small and medium sized businesses:**
 - As a side note, what someone should put together is a buying co-op only available to small to midsized businesses so they have the same buying power as big businesses like Walmart and Amazon.
 - Helping these small and mid sized businesses create an eCommerce website to allow online shopping by consumers would really serve small and medium sized businesses.
 - Add a local delivery service.
 - Create a business directory website of businesses who have an eCommerce side of their website giving consumers just one place to go to find local businesses where they can buy online. A URL like "shoplocally", "buylocal", "buylocally", "localbusinesses", etc.
- For a limited list of [Businesses Against Conservatives](https://teamproamerica.com/breaking-free/businesses-against-conservatives/) go here: <https://teamproamerica.com/breaking-free/businesses-against-conservatives/> . There are far more businesses who should be listed here, but this will be a good starting point.
- **Clean House and Vote Out RINO's.** We vote in Republicans and believe what they tell us they're going to do, and then stab us all in the back! Consistently we're voting in people we think we can trust and then they help the Democrats by supporting their anti-American policies. Maybe this explains better how we've all consistently been played: [BREAKING HUGE: Georgia's Raffensperger, Sterling and Fuchs All Connected to Firm that Helps Georgia Democrats Run as Republicans.](#)
 - I'm sure this isn't happening just in GA, but in many other states. Democrats know there are far more America Loving Patriots than liberals... we're the majority. So they're using our love for America to vote in RINO's and they are getting Democrats voted in at districts that always vote Republican. **Democrats are very sneaky and will do anything for more power!**
 - If they act like a RINO & vote like a RINO, get them the hell out! Primary them and vote them out!

The above items will knee-cap the Left, but it won't stop them. For America loving Patriots to win this battle and save America we then need to do the following...

- **Those audits MUST get done!** We must UNITE behind them and force the state Congress and SoS to do a true forensic audit like what AZ did. There is absolutely no

question about the 2020 election being stolen... both the Presidency and the Senate (GA for sure). The Globalist and the Democrats NEEDED to have the Presidency, Senate & House to push their Globalization agenda through. We will have strong forces against us between the Democrats and their Deep State operatives but we must unite in large numbers and force the audits.

- Once enough states have flipped giving Trump 270 or more elector votes, we take to the streets in protest nationally to DEMAND Trump be reinstated. Maybe if we're lucky by our taking a stand in the millions maybe our elected Republicans will grow a backbone and do their part to help us get Trump back in.
 - Just don't count on RINO's like McConnell, Graham and McCarthy (to name just a few) to help, but instead to roadblock our efforts. We need to plan for this, and then vote them out!
 - We American's file a class action lawsuit against the government. Or take whatever legal action we American's can take collectively to FORCE the actions we need to get Trump back in.
 - We must DEMAND that Trump is put back in so the "Will Of The People" is being following in America, *not the will of the Globalist who stole this election!* You do NOT let thieves keep what they stole once they've been caught!
- **Liberals are destroying America and our institutions. Get involved on a local level:**
 - **Schools:**
 - Get involved at your kids schools. STOP any attempt to bring in Critical Race Theory to the school, stop any things that would indoctrinate children.
 - Even BLM has an education packet they push to schools to use to indoctrinate kids to the BLM beliefs, which again, is pure Marxism. No place for any of this crap in our schools.
 - Make sure they are teaching how great America is. Do not allow the Left's racist 1619 project into the school or used in any classrooms.
 - Run for local offices.
 - Absolutely do NOT send your kids to a Liberal college that's just going to indoctrinate them! You need to love them enough to keep them away from these hate filled, speech controlled, indoctrination colleges.

I hope I've given you lots of good ideas. There are a few that you individually can do, but the majority of the ideas require many Conservatives coming together collectively and taking a stand together.

Some things require hundred(s) of people like maybe going up against school boards and schools.

Some things require thousands of people while other things may require millions of patriots coming together.

As I hope you've seen it's a numbers game... who's got the most people taking a stand on something! This is why Chapter 15 is so important.

America is the last stand for freedom in the world. It's worth saving and protecting. **I cannot emphasize enough that time is of essence and the time to talk is over and the time to act is NOW!** The Globalists have been implementing their plan to take over America for the past 60 years and we're just now starting to come together, to unite and to take a stand against these evil people who are trying to take our rights and freedoms away from us.

If we're going to save America we must unite and we must collectively come together and stop this madness coming from the Left and Democrats, and we need to do it now.

We can do this, but we must get moving a lot faster than what we've been doing! Time is not on our side.

References

There are so many more topics I could've dug into in this document in relationship to the Globalist and the take-over of America. I could've spent a whole lot more time discussing:

- The attacks on small and mid sized businesses while supporting and helping large multi-country businesses. (<https://www.iheart.com/podcast/1119-the-truth-with-lisa-booth-79779946/episode/episode-17-the-war-on-small-84521683/>)
- The long time indoctrination of our children in schools and how they are now taking this indoctrination to a new level.
- The Totalitarian rule of the Biden Administration and their complete disregard of the Constitution, and how they're able to get away with this! (It's going to be up to us citizens to stop this.)
- How the Left is intentionally trying to create a revolution in America and push American's to take up arms against this Totalitarian government. DO NOT GET SUCKED INTO THIS! All you'll do is make things far worse and open the door for the Biden Admin to take Totalitarian rule to a whole new, darker and evil level none of us will like! If a time comes to create a civilian militia and take up arms all of the writing will be on the wall and we'll know clearly when this time is. Just don't be coerced into it. Instead be strategic and smart about it.
- The massive invasion at our southern border and how this is going to be very detrimental to Americans.
 - Watch this video to see what they're doing and then do research on "replacement migration" (Use duckduckgo.com for this search): [Alex Jones Under Surveillance, Globalists Continue Assault on Truth Speakers!](#)
- The history of the Globalist and their Globalization agenda. This is actually very interesting. I just didn't have time to get into this in this document and instead stayed focused on what's happening today.
- Non Profits like NGO's (Non-Government Organizations). Globalist have setup nonprofit organizations to launder money and support the Globalist agenda. They use very misleading names to mislead people on what their true purpose is and what they're really doing. This is a topic you should definitely dig into.
- How the Biden Admin and the Left are attacking our religious rights.
- Speaking of our religious rights, our Founding Fathers made a covenant with God regarding America. There is a lot of research you can do of the importance of God being ingrained into the very fabric of America and how we live. Please, research this.
- How the Biden Admin is working directly with Big Tech to censor information they don't agree with or want censored because they consider it Fake News. Remember, **to**

the Left fake news is anything that disputes their narrative even if the information shared is an undisputable facts!

- The Muslim Brotherhood's part in all of this separate from the Globalist but with the same outcome... to take-over America. In 1991 they create a manifest outline and describing how they would tear America apart from within and piggy back on the Marxist tactics already in place. They now work with BLM since both are after the same outcome.
 - What's shocking is Muslim's are a protected class in America by the Left (Congress, FBI, CIA and others) thanks to Obama who I truly believe is a Muslim and is in cahoots with the terrorist organization the Muslim Brotherhood! Obama's cabinet included people with direct ties to this terrorist organization. The Left will stop any investigations on Muslims and the Liberal media protects them including terrorist who murder American's by doing very little reporting on their terrorist actions so American's aren't aware of these terrorist attacks. This is why you hear so little about Muslims, terrorist attacks by Muslims, their plans for America or how deeply ingrained they are in our government and politics. Research all of this also.
 - Here's a link to 1 hour of a 6 hour documentary on this topic. It's called "Sabotage": <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3ZXjzEEZyi0>
- The aggressive attack on our 2nd Amendment... the Democrats MUST get our guns!
- The aggressive attack on free speech. Controlling speech and the narrative, and censoring out information like what we're watching the Left doing in America is the first and most important step to bringing in Communism because it controls what people know and what they believe to be true.
- I never got into the Democrats "green new deal" which is going to dramatically decrease our standard of living. Green energy is just not sustainable when we need it the most like during the coldest winter nights when everyone is running heat which will quickly use up all of the energy available and cause blackouts which will cause many to freeze to death; or on the hottest of summer days where everyone is running their A/C which will use up all of the energy available causing a blackout.
 - With electric cars, if you run out of energy how do you get a charge for your car? It's not like running out of gas and walking to the gas station and filling up a gas can.

These are just some topics related to this document I either didn't provide much information on or didn't cover at all. I encourage you to do your own research on these topics.

Just remember, the Liberal media including Big Tech are "protecting" and "supporting" the Globalization agenda so they've created thousands of misinformation pieces to skew your beliefs on topics and they've removed hundreds of thousands of articles from Posts on their platform or from their search results page, and YouTube has removed hundreds of

thousands of videos to control what information you can find on this platform with the focus on supporting the Globalization ideology and remove the Conservative views to topics.

In this document I tried to address the most “in your face” topics of America which affects most American’s and which most American’s are familiar with, and then show you how the left has bastardized these topics for their self-serving reasons.

News Options

Your best option is to just turn it all off, especially the Liberal left shows. Your next best option is to avoid the mainstream media channels all together and watch alternative channels who are not controlled by the Globalist.

With Fox, they are not under the same constraint to push a Globalization agenda. In fact Laura Ingraham has addressed the Globalist and their agenda a few times on her show which I found surprising, but impressive too.

Unfortunately there are still a lot of topics that are off limit to Fox. None of them have discussed the obvious voter fraud in 2020 for months now, (Tucker finally did on his 7/14/21 show), they don’t get into the Globalist 16-year plan or Agenda 21 or Agenda 2030, and many other topics. Because of this you’re not getting a true and real understanding of what’s really going on, why it’s happening and who the evil people are that are doing it.

You should know, there are a lot of things happening around the world and in America that the mainstream media doesn’t even report on. These are things they don’t want the citizens to know about so they take the position that if you don’t hear it from your trusted mainstream media sources then it must not be true.

But it’s once you learn about the other things happening it helps to put the pieces together of what’s really happening. This is why I like going to alternative sources for my news.

I’d also recommend you “unlike” all news pages from your Facebook feed, assuming you’re staying on the Communist driven platform.

What I do for news:

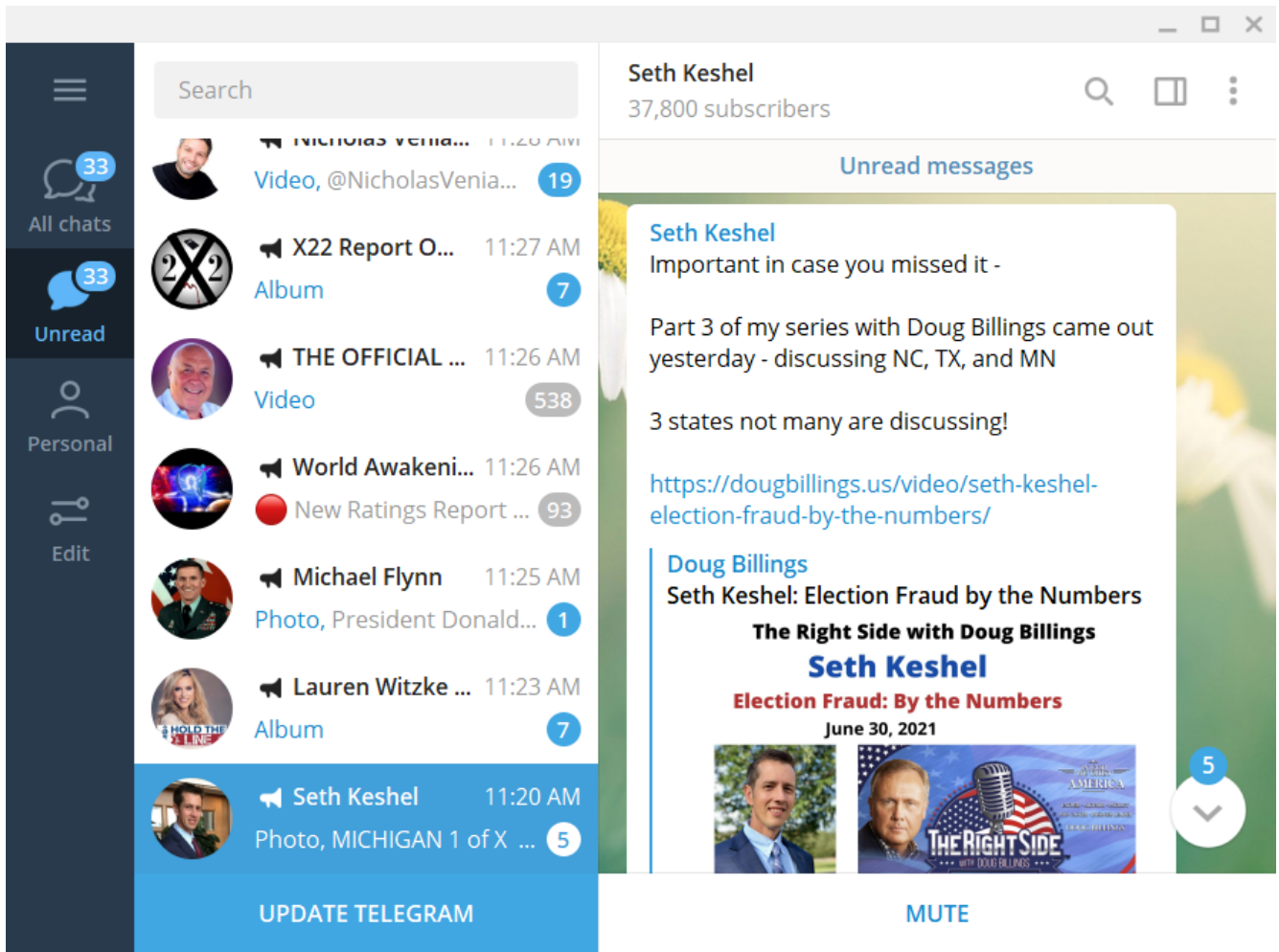
- First, like mentioned, the problem with the mainstream media is they are controlled on what topics they can discuss. There are many topics they do not discuss but are topics I want to know about. There’s a lot going on in this world and in America they refuse to discuss.
 - There are Globalist, there are Deep State Operatives, child trafficking is a billion dollar industry (child sex and other things), there’s the Globalist agenda, and so on.
 - To be completely upfront, there are numerous topics I purposely chose not to introduce in this document that I could’ve which relate to the

topic of this document that you will learn about if you choose to do your own research. Just be prepared for what you'll learn.

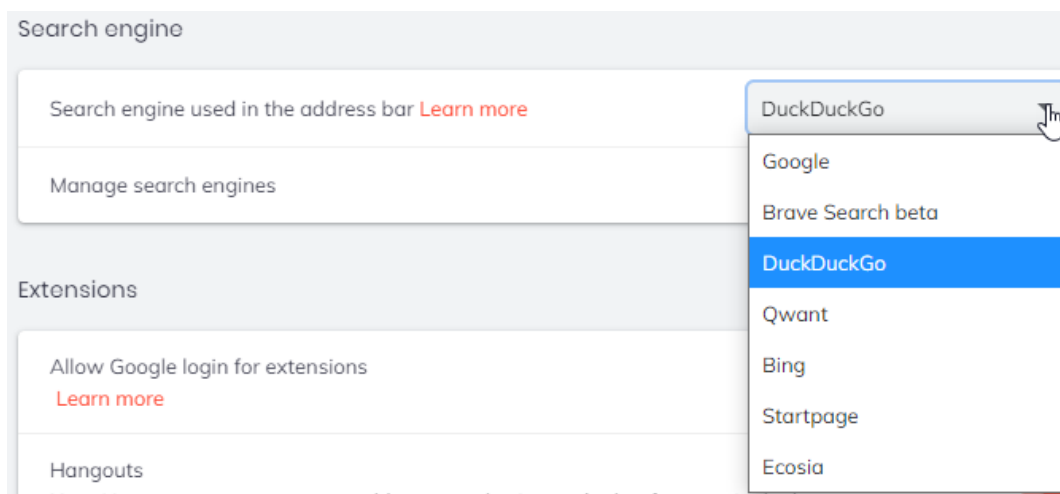
- I will also point out that I don't believe everything people have shared. They may in fact be true, but they are too far fetched for me to wrap my hands around it and accept it as true. In other words, I need more proof! I do NOT just simply believe everything that's told to me, that I read or that I hear in a video. As a critical thinker things need to be backed up and evidence available to back it up.
- One of the things I've told most everyone I've consulted with is to know the motivation behind the discussion. In other words, WHY are they telling you what they're telling you? Now, this recommendation was initially based upon personal relationships but it also carries over to the media. Do they have ulterior motives? Are they trying to sway our views to things? Something for you to think about.
- Back channels and people who are highly educated in specific topics and are continuing to research their area of expertise are good places to get information from. I follow ex-CIA, ex-FBI, ex-Secret Service people and people from other key areas of expertise.
- The news from foreign countries is enlightening. They see exactly what's going on in America and report it straight up versus the America news media spinning the facts or trying to push narratives. I like the foreign countries "to the point" reporting.
- Everyone brings in their "opinion & views" to a story. Some even try to "spin" the facts to something they're not to create a completely different perception of the event (a common practice of the Liberal media). Try to look past the opinions to get to the facts of the topic.
 - If they show a video they generally only show a clip of it to support their narrative (common with Liberal media but the Conservative side does this too). Search for the whole video so you can see everything that happened and hear everything that was said. If you do this you'll see very quickly how misleading and dishonest the Liberal media is!
- **Fox.** I only watch a few Fox shows:
 - Tucker is my #1 favorite Fox show. He's reported on numerous topics you just don't hear with the other Fox hosts. He's got some balls and I like that. I make sure to never miss his monologue.
 - Laura Ingraham. She's presented a lot of great reporting on COVID, HCQ and Ivermectin. She's been pushing these alternative medical options since April of 2020... I respect her for that! And she's been pretty spot on regarding the lockdowns and masks. On my Articles where I discuss COVID I have a few clips of her discussing these things. Laura is also one of the few people on mainstream media who discusses Globalization and what the Globalist are

- doing. There haven't been a lot of these shows, but enough to show she's aware of them and their involvement in what we're facing now.
- Watters World on Saturday. He's also another who's not afraid to say what needs to be said. (It's now "Jesse Watters Primetime", M-F)
 - Levin on Sunday. He's a Constitutionalist and I really like his knowledge and the topics he's discussing. He's recently been discussing Marxism which is something we all need to understand.
 - The Next Revolution with Steve Hilton. He also goes out there and does some good investigative reporting and has broke some good stories. He's common-sense.
 - Maria Bartiroma is another who's got guts to say what needs to be said!
 - For clarity on all of the Fox shows except Levin, it's the first 30 min's that's the most important to watch because this is when they report on the main topics. It's not uncommon for me to only watch the first 30 min's, or at minimum their monologue.
 - Many people like Sean Hannity. I like him too, but because he's more opinion driven than news driven I don't watch him. There are only so many hours in the day and getting the facts is far more important to me than hearing opinions.
- **Rumble.com.** Rumble is a video hosting platform and doesn't censor information. On Rumble I can hear how the audits are going, learn about the new evidence found on voter fraud, hear medical professionals input on COVID topics and all of the other things Big Tech has censored from being posted on their platforms! If you're seeking facts and the truth, this is huge and why Rumble is growing so fast. Channels I recommend:
 - [The Mel K Show](#) – My all time favorite. This girl is extremely knowledgeable.
 - [SGT Report](#) – I really like his shows. He's very committed to getting to the truth and that comes out in his shows.
 - [Man In America](#) – Has a lot of good content, and he's easy to listen to.
 - [Stew Peterson](#) – Committed to facts and the truth, and is offering important content.
 - [American Media Periscope](#)
 - [Dan Bongino](#) (more mainstream... doesn't get into the cabal, deep state, globalization or other topics like this very often. What he's great at doing is showing how what's being reported by the Liberal Left is full of crap and discussing the events being reported on!)
 - Keep in mind, a lot of things aren't reported on at all so millions of people aren't even aware of those things not reported on which affect us.
 - [Sarah Westall](#) – Another who has good information and tries hard to get to the truth.
 - [Bannons War Room](#) – He covers a lot of current events we need to know.

- [Flyover Conservatives](#) – After they made a huge programming change, I now only watch them on the weekends when they publish the full interviews. When you're trying to soak in as much information as you can you have to pick and choose who you're going to listen to.
- [X22 Report](#) – Usually has good content, but can be overly optimistic.
- [Dr Simone Gold](#) (Frontline Doctors) – Focuses around everything COVID. Now days I only watch if new information.
- Additional Info about Rumble:
 - There are a lot more I'd recommend, but these should give you the core of information. I follow about 70 channels, but there's only a few I won't miss their show which is what I listed above.
 - I will also watch channels who are "specialist" on a specific topic until that issue is no longer an issue. For example, I watched a lot of channels ran by Doctors in 2020 and 2021 who were educating us on COVID. At this point I feel very comfortable with the knowledge I have on COVID and what I need to do which is to avoid the shots at all cost and to NOT comply with any mandates!
 - I created an account and then started following people & news medias I wanted to hear from.
 - OAN is one of my favorite media outlets because they are one of the few media outlets *not owned by the Globalist*. They have no fear talking about any topic.
 - For the news medias I follow they generally do short "to the point" "topic specific" clips, which I really like a lot. It saves me a lot of time and it allows me to determine if I want to watch the video or not.
 - I will generally watch Fox News shows from [SpeedNews](#) who cuts out the commercials and I watch it at 1.25 speed allowing me to get through a lot more content in less time.
 - I watch the high majority of Rumble videos at 1.25 speed, a few who talk really slow at 1.5 speed. Again, it's about getting through a lot more content in less time.
 - The mobile app isn't as good as YouTube but it works good.
- **Bitchute.com.** This is another video hosting platform which also doesn't censor the videos being posted. If you're "red pill'd" and want to dig deeper into numerous topics there are a lot more video options here.
 - I don't have a Bitchute account. I use it for research.
- **Telegram.com.** A lot of Conservatives are coming here. I don't use Telegram as a social media platform and don't recommend it as a social media platform. Instead I use it as a place to collect information. I follow numerous people who post articles, videos and other things...



- **Brave Browser + DuckDuckGo Search Engine.** Chrome is censoring information meaning you won't find opposing views to things the Left is pushing in their Search Results Page. It's infuriating! So I completely bypass Chrome and use Brave as my browser and DuckDuckGo as my Search Engine.
 - I start with DuckDuckGo and if it doesn't find enough articles I'll use Bing search engine.
 - Following image is from Brave Setup, the Search Engines group...



- **Podcasts-iHeartRadio.** I love podcasts because they allow me to listen while driving. The iHeartRadio mobile app is awesome. My favorite podcasts is (in this order, as of 2021):
 - The Dan Bongino Show (Can also watch on Rumble)
 - The Ben Shapiro Show
 - The Truth with Lisa Booth
 - The Michael Knowles Show (Can also watch on Rumble)

Other Video's and Articles Which Support The Content and Theme Of This eBook:

Videos:

- [John Zmirak Stirs the Political Pot With His Latest Articles Including One on Pope Francis](#) – Discusses many hot topics like nationalism, tribalism, communism, imperialism, white supremacy, our history and more. Educational.
- [Ep. 1557 Liberals Hate It When I Say This - The Dan Bongino Show](#)
- [Ep. 1558 Get Away From The Libs As Quickly As You Can - The Dan Bongino Show](#)
- [Ep. 1559 The Soros/Big Tech Misinformation Campaign Explained - The Dan Bongino Show](#)
- [Ep. 1560 A Tale Of Two Americas - The Dan Bongino Show](#)
- [Ep. 1567 The Free World Isn't Free Anymore - The Dan Bongino Show](#)
- [Brainwashed! Many American's Have Been Brainwashed To Freely Give Up Our Freedom's And Rights](#) – This documentary discusses how we're being brainwashed by the media, the CIA's involvement and much more. It's very informative.
- The Fall Of The Cabal (1-10) and The Sequel To The Fall Of The Cabal (1-15):
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/ws4fMTn6yNc7/>
 - Do NOT watch these videos if you're not ready to learn a lot of hard truths which will be very hard to accept, things that are way out of most people's comprehension. There will be a lot of things that make total sense and explains

things, and other things that will be hard to wrap your hands around. I found the history of all of this to also be very informative.

- From the link I shared, scroll way down to “The Fall Of The Cabal” and watch these 10 videos first in order. Then go to the Sequel series and watch them in order.
- Be prepared. This is going to be a massive brain dump of information focused on the Globalist, Deep State, the Cabal and how very evil and satanic they are, and their plans to take over the world via their One World Government!
- [Harley Schlanger- There Is One Weapon That Can Bring Down The Entire Corrupt System, Deep State Panic](#)
- [Conservatives Need Their Own 'Hollywood,' Social Media, Entertainment That Are 'Uncancelable'](#) – Also talks about why the Left is so effective and what Conservatives need to do (I've already addressed these things in this doc, but this helps reinforce those points)
- [At the Gates of Hell | This Documentary Exposes the Man w/ the W0-2020-060606 Patent](#) – Discusses vaccines from numerous points of views, discusses depopulation and discusses government control of people.
- [Candace Owens. That's Why The Democrats So Vehemently Oppose The Voter ID Law](#) – This is more about illegal immigration and the business arrangements between the Cartel and American's. This is shocking!
- [Expert says Democrats may have used psychological operations against American voters](#) – About how Democrats & the Left used psychological strategy against American's to build up Biden and cut down Trump. *This is mind-blowing!*

Articles: (As you can see, I'm more inclined to watch videos than read articles. That's in part because I trust what I see more than I trust what I read. I also find videos provide more information and a more thorough explanations than articles.)

- [The Anon Movement – Waking People Up, Revealing Corruption.](#)

How Well Do You Know Your Rights Under The Constitution?

Here are a few videos discussing your rights under the Constitution. EVERY American needs to know this because the evil corrupt people who are trying to destroy America want to take all of this away from us...

- Here are a few video's where the **focus is on our Constitution** which sadly millions of American citizens aren't aware of and need to know...
 - [Mel K & Patriot Paul On -The Oath- to our Constitution and Why It Matters 6-14-2021](#)
 - [Mel K & Veteran, Historian Patriot Paul Explore Founding Documents & Rights Of We The People 7-19-21](#)
 - [Mel K & Veteran, Historian Patriot Paul Explore The Founders Intended Structure Of Our Govt 7-25-21](#)

Why I Didn't Publish A Book And Am Sending This Out FREE

I absolutely LOVE America, the American spirit, the American culture, our rights and freedoms (which are consistently being taken away from us), and my American brothers and sisters. America is worth protecting and saving from the evil people who want to take over America and enslave us and put us all into poverty much like what you see in Venezuela and Cuba. **America is the last *truly free* country in the world.**

This eBook accomplishes numerous important things, all of which I outlined at the very beginning. What this ebook covers is simply too important to charge people for it. EVERYONE needs to have this ebook so they can learn what's been going on and how to fix it.

I did this ebook to save America, help America heal and show you what we needed to do for both.

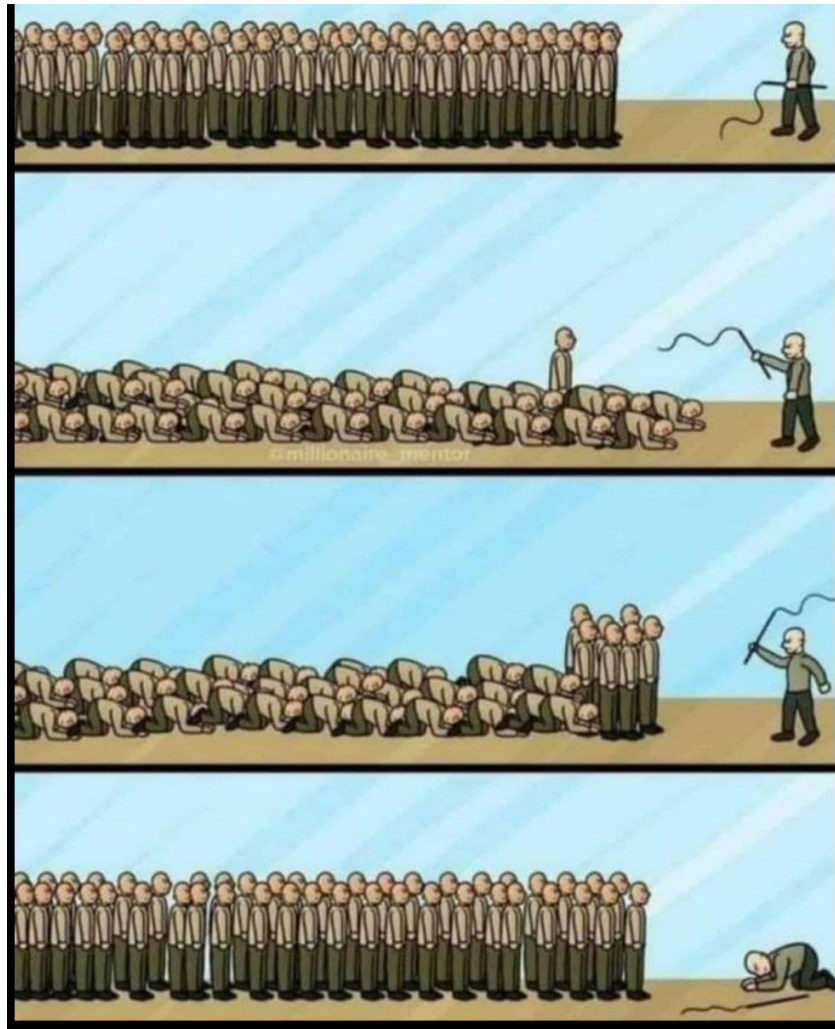
Now, I've had many people tell me how much they appreciate this ebook. It's real, it hits the problems head on and it provides solutions. Many have said it's not like any book they've ever read and they appreciate the massive amount of time I put into this ebook, of all of the information they learned they had no knowledge on, and of all of the links in the ebook to allow further research and/or additional information on the topic being discussed.

Because of all of this many have asked me how they can send me a "thank you" donation. I understand there are very kind, loving people who insist upon being able to thank me for this ebook. For those people here's a link where you can offer a donation...

<https://teamproamerica.com/ebook-donation/>

Now, I wouldn't be being very honest if I didn't admit that donations would be helpful because they would be, but likely not for the reason you may be thinking. Because I'm plugged into a lot of places I run across a lot of people and organizations who could use some financial help and wish I could do more than what I do.

The point is, the **absolutely most important thing** Conservatives could do is unite in the tens of millions and be one united and collective voice. This image helps explain why...



WE have the power, but **only when we stand together in unity**. They know this which is why they work so hard to divide us and keep us divided. Chapter 15 is one of the most important chapters I wrote.

So yes, please donate if you can. I can promise you it'll go toward a good cause to further this mission to save America and heal America! Here's a link where you can offer a donation... <https://teamproamerica.com/ebook-donation/>

Again, I don't expect anything and I'm not asking for any donations. It's completely your choice on whether you do or you don't. More importantly I want to see us unite together and put an end to the corruption and evil in America so every one of us have the opportunity to create a great live for ourselves and our families.

I just want to make sure I'm very clear that I'm doing this because of how much I love America and my fellow American's! For this reason I will take whatever donations people send me to continue this mission of saving America and helping America heal.

And my Heavenly Father knows how badly I want a healing across this country, and I just ask Him that I can be a vehicle to help move us to a healing. I clearly understand we cannot fix our problems if we're not honest about what the root of the problem is. I hope the chapter "We Can't Solve Problems If We Can't Be Honest About The Root Of The Problem" opened up a lot of eyes and helped people see how people are purposely blaming the wrong things for the problems we're facing, and I hope it will help people see how to seek out the truth.

The TRUTH will set you FREE. We should all be focused on seeking the truth because it's only then that we can address our problems, fix the problems and start the healing process.

Along with this I felt it was really important to call out our real enemies, and explain WHY these evil people are purposely pitting American's against American's to cause a division in our country. **You're not hearing any of this in the mainstream media** including on Conservative channels, yet **until we face our real enemies and understand why they're doing what they're doing we can't defeat them.**

Instead we have the media having us chase our own tails and blaming the wrong people, all of which is a diversion to take our attention off of who the real enemies are and blame the wrong people.

I poured my heart and knowledge into this ebook. I just pray it helps us to save America, then fix our problems and then start the process of healing this nation!

Please send this out to everyone you know. Do it now before you move on to something else and forget.

Like I keep saying, **"We're American's. We've got this!"**

God Bless you and God Bless America!

I'm Not Looking For Or Interested In Any Publicity.

If this document lands in the hands of people doing podcasts, News TV shows or other news reporters, let me be very clear, I am NOT interested in any publicity or notoriety. Please do not ask me for an interview. I have no interest in doing interviews.

Besides, there are people out there who are far more knowledgeable than I am and know the information I shared in this document far better than me. ['Mel K'](#) is an example of one of those people.

I did this document for these two reason...

1. **To save America** by letting American's know what's really happening and explain how the evil people are taking over America from within. Everything I shared in this

document can be found from research. I also provided a lot of links for more information.

2. **To help us heal** by realizing who the real enemies are who are creating the division in America, pitting groups of American's against other American's, etc. Fellow American's are not our enemy. I listed who our real enemies are and I explained why they're our enemies.

If you know who the enemy is and what exactly they're doing we can then unite together to stop it. We've all been played, manipulated, lied to and controlled for devious reasons and **we're at the cusp of losing our FREEDOM.**

Share This e-Book Far And Wide...

Share what I've presented in this document on your podcast or TV show. You could even turn this into a series.

Add to the information... I'm aware on many topics I only gave a surface explanation and know there is much deeper roots and information too it. This is why I have so many links to other articles and videos in this document... to provide additional information on the topic as a starting point to digging deeper into the topic.

Post this on your website for people to download and read.

Email it to everyone you know. Include a copy of it in your show notes, or give people a way to download it and read it and email it out to all of their friends. We want as many American's as possible to see this document.

The only thing I ask is you don't take credit for my work. I've spent many hours researching and putting this document together. Just please don't take my work and make it your work. This document is the property of Team Pro-America who created this document for Save And Heal America.

URL's Important To This Movement

I started the organization to unite us. Somebody has to do this because uniting millions of Patriots is the most important thing we can do to beat this evil and save America:

- <https://savehealamerica.com/> - Save And Heal America. Request the ebook on the home page form at the top right of the page.
 - See the links on the home page to learn more, join this movement, donate to help this movement and more.
 - Remember, time is NOT our friend and we have got to act fast! Join the movement and donate to help us have the money to build this organization very fast.

Where To See Team Pro-America

We use these Social Media platforms as extensions to our website. Already we have over 1,000 posts where we share OUR COMMON-SENSE VIEW to the article or video being shared.

FOLLOW US at...

GETTR: <https://gettr.com/user/teamproamerica>

TruthSocial: <https://truthsocial.com/@TeamProAmerica>

Telegram Channel: <https://teamproamerica.com/telegram>

CloutHub: <https://teamproamerica.com/clouthub>

Gab: <https://teamproamerica.com/gab>

Rumble: <https://teamproamerica.com/rumble>

MeWe: <https://teamproamerica.com/mewe>

We do not post anything on the Communist platforms of Facebook, Twitter & YouTube!

You can contact us at info@teamproamerica.com.

If anyone chooses to take on creating the organization and have a large enough following I will gladly give you SaveHealAmerica.com.

“Save And Heal America” Is The Organization And Movement **Many Have Said Needed To Be Created And Is The Key To Protecting America, To Protecting Our Children, To Stop The Left’s Madness, And To Be A United Voice For All America Loving Patriots!**

But Be Clear, This Is **Our Fight** Because We Cannot Rely On Politicians Who Have Been *Complicit In Creating This Problem* And The **Reason We’re In This Mess. It’s Up To Us America Loving Patriots To Fix This Problem!**

Go to <https://savehealamerica.com/> and join this movement and be part the greatest war most American’s had no idea we were in to **protect America** and **stop the implementation of Communism into America!** Join NOW!